



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

Recd June 1. 1837.



3 2044 097 065 858

Edue T
118.21,520



HARD

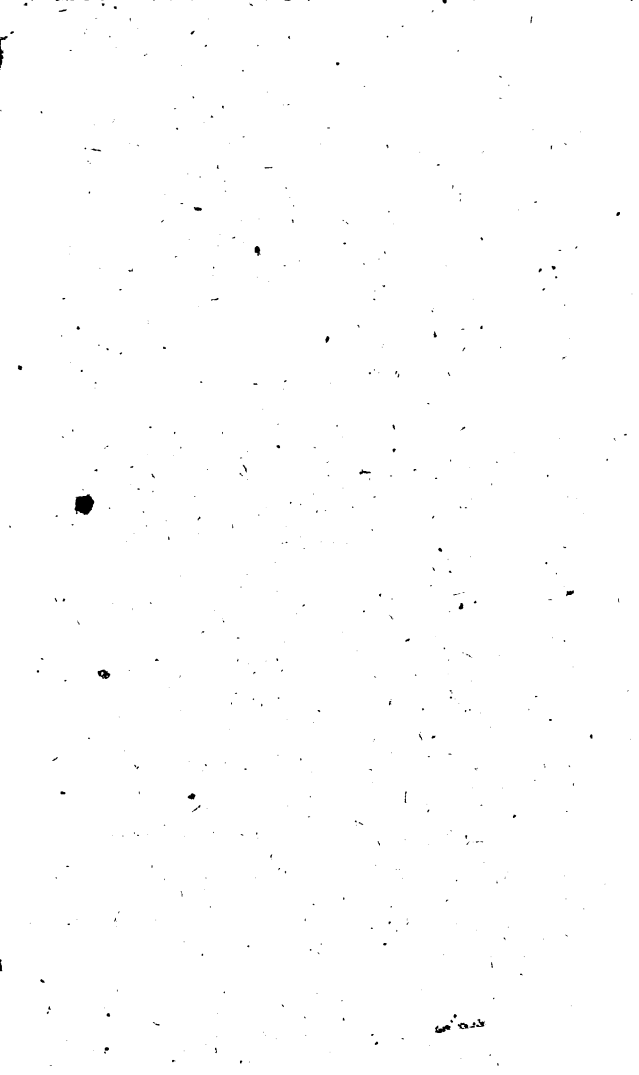
STON

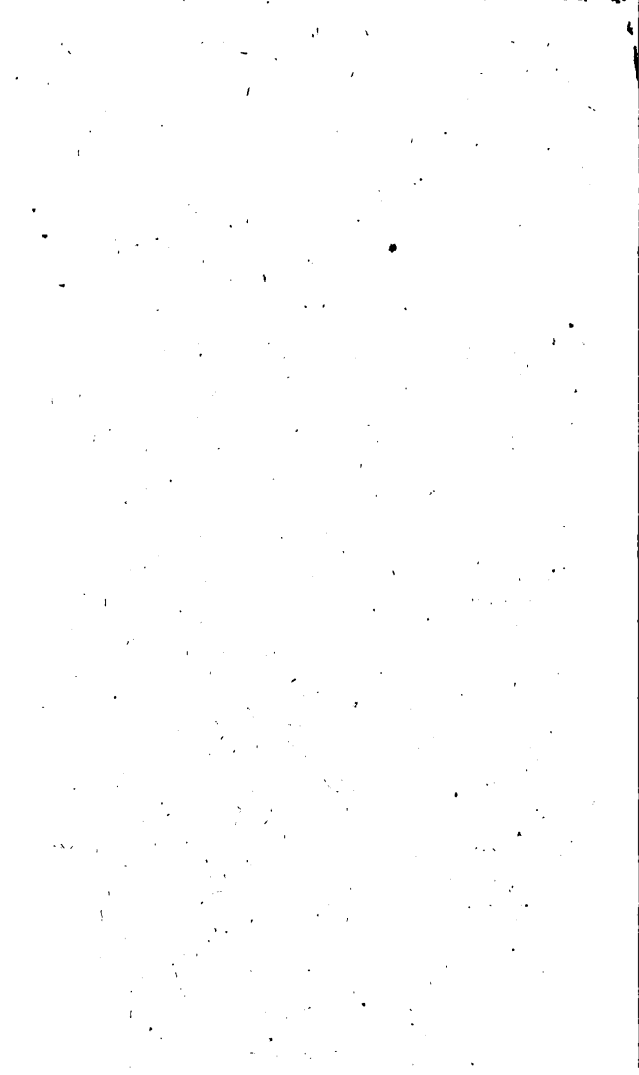
Rec. June 1. 1857.



3 2044 097 065 858







Q
EPITOME

HISTORIÆ SACRÆ,

AUCTORE L'HOMOND. *ℓ. F.*

EDITIO NOVA.

QUAM PROSODIÆ SIGNIS, NOVAQUE VOCUM
OMNIUM INTERPRETATIONE,

ADORNAVIT

GEORGIUS IRONSIDE, A. M.

EDITIO QUARTA,

QUAM CORREXIT ET EMENDAVIT

THOMAS S. JOY,

Litterarum Latinarum et Græcarum &c. Doctor.

Nobi-Cheract :

TYPIS ET IMPENSIS GEORGII LONG,

71 PEARL-STREET.

(*Permissione J. Eastburn.*)

1821.

Educ T 918. 21. 520

~~5285. 9~~

~~Educ T 948. 13. 3~~

DISTRICT OF NEW-YORK, ss.

BE it remembered, that on the twelfth day of August, in the thirty-seventh year of the Independence of the United States of America, Eastburn, Kirk, & Co. of the said District hath deposited in this office; the title of a Book, the right whereof they claim as proprietors in the words and figures following, to wit:

Epitome Historiæ Sacre, Auctore L'Homond. Editio nova. Quam pro-
sœdiæ signis, novaque vocum omnium interpretatione adornavit Geor-
gius Ironside, A. M.

In conformity to the Act of the Congress of the United States, entitled "an Act for the encouragement of Learning, by securing the copies of Maps, Charts, and Books to the Authors and Proprietors of such copies during the times therein mentioned;" and also to an act entitled "An Act supplementary to An Act entitled An Act for the encouragement of Learning, by securing the copies of Maps, Charts, and Books, to the Authors and Proprietors of such copies during the times therein mentioned, and extending the benefits thereof, to the arts of Designing, Engraving and Etching historical and other prints."

THERON RUDD,
Clerk of the District of New-York.

ADVERTISEMENT.

THE utility of the following Epitome has been already so far tested by experience, not only in France, where it was first produced, but in this country, that it stands in need of no eulogium. It has justly superseded the *Selectæ e Veteri Testamento* of M. Rollin in easiness and classical latinity ; and its neatness, brevity and perspicuity atone for the prolixity of the other.

The difficulty and necessity of initiating boys into a correct acquaintance with *Syntax* and the *parts of speech*, have been long and justly appreciated by teachers, and those, who have the interest of their pupils in view, cannot help being pleased with the ready assistance afforded them by the arrangement of this little book.

At the commencement of their studies, boys find great labour and difficulty in searching for the proper words in their dictionaries ; and parents have often and with reason complained of the destruction thus occasioned in books which cost so dear. To obviate this,

and to enable the pupil to become more easily acquainted with words, the Editor has been induced to add to the present edition a little *Dictionary* or *Vocabulary*, containing such words only as occur in the *Epitome*, and giving the etymology, as far as he judged necessary for beginners.

In the course of his teaching, the Editor has found that a considerable difficulty is experienced in the prosodial reading, or just pronunciation of the words according as the syllables are long or short. To correct this, as far as the nature of the work would admit, he has, in the text, marked, generally, the long syllables with their proper mark, and in the *Dictionary* the long and short syllables are designated. By a strict attention to these at first, boys will become so habituated to read according to quantity, that little difficulty on that subject will afterwards occur. This is a matter of such obvious utility, that farther remark seems unnecessary.

The addition of the *Vocabulary* increases the price of the book in a trifling degree, but when the saving of perhaps a large *Dictionary* is considered, the additional price may be fairly reckoned a double gain.

New-York, 20th October, 1814.

EPITOME

HISTORIÆ SACRÆ.

1. *God creates the world in six days : in the year
4004 before Jêsus Christ,*

DEUS creâvit cœlum et terram intrâ sex dies.
Primo die fêcit lucem. Secundo die fêcit firmamentum, quod vocâvit cœlum.

Tertio die coëgit aquas in ûnum locum et adduxit è terrâ plantas et arbores.

Quarto die fêcit sôlem et lûnam, et stellas.

Quinto die aves quæ volitant in aere, et pisces qui natant in aquis.

Sexto die fêcit omnia animantia, postrêmô hominem ; et quiëvit die septimo.

2. *God makes the body of Adam of the clay of the
Earth,*

Deus finxit corpus hominis è limo terræ : dedit illi animam viventem : fêcit illud ad similitudinem suam, et nominâvit illum Adânum.

Deindè immisit sopôrem in Adânum, et detraxit ûnam è costis ejus dormientis,

Ex eâ formāvit mulierem quam dedit sociam Adāmo, sicque instituit matrimonium.

Nōmen Primæ mulieris fuit Eva.

3. *God places man in Paradise.*

Deus posuit Adāum et Evam in horto amœnissimo, qui solet appellāri Paradisus terrestris.

Ingens fluvius irrigābat hortum : erant ibi omnes arbores juncundæ aspectu, et fructus gustu suāves. Inter eas arbor scientiæ boni et mali.

Deus dixit homini : *Utere fructibus omnium arborum paradisi, præter fructum arboris scientiæ boni et mali : nam si comedas illum fructum, moriēris.*

4. *The disobedience of Adam and Eve.*

Serpens, qui erat callidissimum omnium animalium, dixit mulieri ; *Cur non comedis fructum istius arboris ?*

Mulier respondit : *Deus id prohibuit. Si tetigerimus illum, moriēmur.*

Minimè, inquit serpens : non moriemini : sed eritis similes Deo, scientes bonum et malum.

Mulier decepta his verbis decerpsit fructum et comēdit : deindè obtulit viro, qui pariter comēdit.

5. *Adam and Eve hide and excuse themselves.*

Adāmus fugiens conspectum Dei, se abscondit. Deus vocāvit illum : *Adāme, Adāme.*

Qui respondit ; *Timui conspectum tuum, et abscondi me.*

Cur times, inquit Deus, nisi quia comedisti fructum vetitum ?

Adāmus, respondit : *Mulier, quam dedisti mihi sociam, porrexit mihi fructum istum, ut edērem.*

Dominus dixit mulieri ; *Cur fecisti hoc ?* Quæ respondit : *Serpens me decēpit.*

6. *The curse of the serpent : and the Saviour promised.*

Dominus dixit serpenti, *Quia decepisti mulierem, eris odiōsus et execrātus inter omnia animalia : reptābis super pectus, et comedes terram.*

Inimicitia erunt inter te et mulierem : ipsa ōlim conteret caput tuum.

Dixit etiam mulieri : *Afficiam te multis malis : paries liberos in dolōre, et eris in potestāte viri.*

7. *Adam and Eve driven from Paradise.*

Deindē Deus dixit Adāmo ; *Quia gessisti mōrem uxōri tuæ, habēbis terram infestam : ea fundet tibi spīnas et cārduos.*

Quæres ex eā victum cum multo labōre, dōnec abeas in terram è quā ortus es.

Tūm ejēcit Adāmum et Evam ex horto, ut ille coleret terram ; et collocāvit Angelum, qui præ-

serēbat manu gladium igneum, ut custodiret adi-
tum paradisi.

8. Cain and Abel.

Adāmus habuīt multos liberos, inter quos Cāinus
et Abel numerantur : hic fuit pastor, ille agricola.

Uterque obtulit dōna Domino, Cāinus quidem
fructus terræ, Abel autem oves egregias.

Dōna Abēlis placuērunt Deo, non autem dōna
Cāini ; quod Cāinus ægrè tulit.

Dominus dixit Cāino : *Cur inuides frātri ? si
rectè facies, recipies merçedem ; sin autem malè,
lues pœnam peccāti.*

9. Cain kills Abel.

Cāinus non paruit Deo monenti : dissimulans
īram, dixit frātri suo : *Age, eāmus deambulātum.*

Itaque unā ambo abiērunt foràs, et quū essent
in agro Cāinus irruit in Abēlem, interfēcit illum.

Deus dixit Cāino : *Ubi est tuus frāter ?* Cāinus
respondit : *Nescio ; num ego sum custos frātris mei.*

10. Cain punished.

Deus dixit Cāino : *Caīne, quid fecisti ? sanguis
frātris tui, quem ipse fudisti manu tuā, clāmat ad
me.*

*Infesta tibi erit terra, quæ bibit sanguinem Abēlis :
quum colueris eam longo et dūro labōre, nullos fe-
ret fructus : eris vagus in orbe terrarum.*

Cāinus, despērans veniam, fūgit.

11. *The building of the Ark.*

Postquam numerus hominum crēvit, omnia vitia
invaluēre. Quāre offensus Deus statuit perdere
hominum genus diluvio.

Attamen pepercit Noēmo et liberis ejus, quia
colēbant virtūtem.

Noēmus admonitus à Deo extruxit ingentem
arcam in modum nāvis : linīvit eam bitumine, et
in eam induxit par ūnum omnium avium et ani-
mantium.

12. *The deluge ; in the year 2348 before Christ.*

Postquam Noēmus ipse ingressus est arcam cum
conjugē, tribus filiis et totidem nuribus, aquæ
maris et omnium fontium erupērunt.

Simul pluvia ingens cecidit per quadraginta
dies et totidem noctes.

Aqua operuit universam terram, itā ut super-
āret quindecim cubitis altissimos montes.

Omnia absumpta sunt diluvio : arca autem sub-
levāta aquis fluitābat in alto.

13. *The end of the deluge.*

Deus immisit ventum vehementem, et sensim aquæ imminūtæ sunt.

Tandem mense undecimo post quàm diluvium cœperat, Noëmus aperuit fenestram arcæ, et emisit corvum, qui non est reversus.

Deindè emisit columbam : quùm ea non invenisset locum ubi poneret pedem, reversa est ad Noëmum, qui extendit manum, et intulit eam in arcam.

Columba rursum emissa attulit in ore suo ramum olivæ virentis, quo finis diluvii significabatur.

14. *Noah goes out of the Ark.*

Noëmus egressus est ex arcâ, postquàm ibi inclûsus fuerat per annum tötum ipse et familia ejus : eduxit secum aves cæteraque animantia.

Tum erexit altäre, et obtulit sacrificium Domino. Deus dixit illi : *Non delēbo deinceps genus hominum : pōnam arcum meum in nubibus, et erit signum fæderis quod facio vobiscum.*

Quùm obduxero nubes cælo, arcus meus apparēbit, et recordābor fæderis mei, nec unquam diluvium erit ad perdendum orbem terrarum.

15. *The Corruption of Mankind.*

Omnes gentes propagatæ sunt à filiis Noëmi.

Sēmus incoluit Asiam, Chāmus Africam, Japhētus Eurōpam.

Pœna diluvii non deterruit homines à vitiis, sed brevī facti sunt pejōres quàm prius.

Obliti sunt Dei creatōris : adorābant sōlem et lūnam ; non verebantur parentes ; dicēbant mendacium : faciēbant fraudem, furtum, homicidium : ūno verbo, se contaminābant omnibus flagitiis.

16. *Call of Abraham, in the year 1921 before J. C.*

Quīdam tamen sancti viri coluērunt vērā religionem et virtutem, inter quos fuit Abrahāmus è genere Sēmi.

Deus fēcit fœdus cum illo his verbis : *Exi è domo paternā, desere patriam, et pete regiōnem quam datūrus sum posteris tuis : augēbo te prōle numerosā, eris pater multārum gentium, ac per te omnes orbis natiōnes erunt bonis cumulātæ. Aspice cælum : dinumera stellas, si potes, tuā progenies eas æquābit numero.*

17. *Isaac born.*

Abrahāmus jam senuerat, et Sāra ejus uxor erat sterilis.

Quibus tamen Deus promisit filium ex eis nasciturum.

Habēbis, inquit, filium ex Sārā conjuge tuā.

Quod audiens Sāra risit, nec statim adhibuit fi-

inquit, *pōtum mihi*. Cui Rebecca : *Bibe*, ait, *domine mi* ; et simul demisit urnam.

Quum ille bibisset, Rebecca obtulit etiam aquam camēlis. Hoc indicio cognōvit Eliezer, quod scire cupiēbat.

22. Eliezer inquires of Rebecca concerning her family.

Eliezer protulit inaūres aureas et armillas, quas dedit Rebeccæ : tūm interrogāvit illam cujus esset filia, nūm in domo patris esset locus ad commorandum.

Cui Rebecca respondit : *Ego sum filia Bathuēlis : avus meus est frāter Abrahāmi : est domi locus ad commorandum amplissimus ; est etiam plurimūm fœni et palearum ad ūsum camelōrum.*

Quod audiens Eliezer ēgit gratias Deo, qui tribuisset iter prosperum sibi.

23. Eliezer received at the house of Bathuel.

Rebecca properāvit domum et narrāvit mātri suæ ea quæ sibi contigerant.

Labānus frāter Rebeccæ, quum audivisset sorōrem narrantem, adivit hominem qui stābat ad fontem cum camēlis, et compellans eum : *ingredere*, inquit, *domine mi* ; *cur stas foris ? parāvi hospitium tibi, et locum camēlis.*

Dein deduxit eum domum, eique cibum apposuit.

24. *The consent of Rebecca.*

Continuò Eliezer exposuit parentibus Rebeccæ causam itineris suscepti, rogavitque ut annuerent postulatiōni suæ.

Qui responderunt : *Ita voluntas Dei fert ; neo possumus Deo obsistere. En Rebecca, proficiscatur tecum, nuptura Isaaco.*

Tum Eliezer deprompsit vasa aurea et argentea, vestesque pretiosas, quas dedit Rebeccæ : obtulit etiam munera matri ejus et fratri, et iniērunt convivium.

25. *Rebecca departs.*

Postridiè, Eliezer surgens manè, dixit parentibus Rebeccæ : *Herus meus me expectat : dimittite me ut redeam ad illum.*

Qui responderunt : *Vocemus puellam et percontemur ejus sententiam.*

Quum Rebecca venisset, sciscitati sunt an vellet discedere cum homine ? *Volo*, inquit illa.

Dimiserunt ergò Rebeccam et nutricem illius, precantes ei omnia prospera.

26. *Marriage of Isaac : in the year 1856 before J. C.*

Isaacus fortè tunc deambulabat rure, vidit camē.

los venientes. Simul Rebecca conspicata virum deambulantem, desiluit e camelo, et interrogavit Eliezerem ; *Quis est ille vir ?*

Eliezer respondit : *ipse est herus meus.* Illa statim operuit se pallio.

Eliezer narravit Isaaco omnia quæ fecerat.

Isaacus introduxit Rebeccam in tabernaculum matris suæ, et lenitus est dolor quem capiebat ex morte matris.

27. Esau sells his birthright.

Rebecca edidit uno partu duos filios, Esaum et Jacobum. Qui prior editus est pilosus erat, alter vero lenis ; ille fuit venator strenuus, hic autem placidus et simplex moribus.

Quadam die, quum Jacobus sibi paravisset pulmentum ex lentibus, venit Esaüs fessus de viâ, et dixit fratri : *Da mihi hoc pulmentum ; nam redeo rure examinatus lassitudine.*

Cui Jacobus : *Dabo, si concedas mihi jus primogeniti.*

Faciam libenter, inquit Esaüs, *Jura ergo,* ait Jacobus.

Esaüs juravit et vendidit jus suum.

28. Isaac sends Esau a hunting.

Isaacus, qui delectabatur venatione, amabat Esaum ; Jacobus vero erat carior Rebeckæ.

Quam Isaâcus, jam senuisset, et factus esset cæcus, vocavit Esaüm : *Sumito, inquit, pharetram, arcum et sagittas : affer mihi et para de venatione pulmentum, ut comedam, et apprecer tibi fausta omnia, antequam moriar.*

Esaüs itaque profectus est venatum.

29. Rebecca's advice to Jacob.

Rebecca audierat Isaâcum loquentem ; vocavit Jacôbum, et : *Afferto, inquit, mihi duos hædos opimos : conficiam pulmentum, quo pater tuus valde delectatur ; appones ei cibum, et bene precabitur tibi. .*

Jacôbus respondit : *Ego non aûsim id facere, mäter : Esaüs est pilôrus ; egô sum lēnis : pater me attrectaverit, succensēbit mihi ; ita indignatio patris et damnum mihi evenient pro ejus benevolentia.*

30. Rebecca prepares food for Isaac.

Rebecca institit : *Ne timeas, inquit, fili mi. Si quid adversi inde sequatur, id tōtum sūmo mihi. Tu vērō ne dubites facere quod jussus es.*

Itaque Jacôbus abiit et attulit matri duos hædos : illa paravit seni cibum quem noverat suavem esse palato ejus.

Deindè induit Jacôbum vestibibus frâtris : aptavit pellem hædi manibus ejus et collo.

Tùm, *Adi*, inquit, *patrem tuum*, et offer illi *escam quam appetit*.

31. *Isaac blesses Jacob instead of Esau.*

Jacōbus attulit patri suo escam paratam à mātē.

Cui Isaācus dixit : *Quisnam es tu ?* Jacōbus respondit : *Ego sum Esaiūs primogenitus tuus ; fēci quod jussisti, pater ; surge et comede de venatiōne meā.*

Quomodò, ait Isaācus, *potuisti invenire tam citò ?* *Inveni, pater : Deus ità voluit.*

Isaācus rursùm : *Tūne es Esaiūs primogenitus meus ? accēde propius ut attrectem te.*

Ille accessit ad patrem, qui dixit : *Vox quidem est Jacōbi, sed manus sunt Esai.*

Isaācus amplexātus Jacōbum anteposuit eum frātri, et tribuit illi omnia bona primogeniti.

32. *Esau's return from hunting.*

Non multò post, Esaiūs rediit è venatiōne, et ipse obtulit patri pulmentum quod paraverat.

Cui Isaācus mīrans dixit : *Quis est ergò ille qui modò attulit mihi cibum, et cui apprecātus sum omnia fausta, tanquam primogenito.*

Quod audiens Esaiūs edidit magnum clamōrem, et implēvit domum lamentis.

33. *Jacob's departure.*

Esäus ardens irâ minabâtur mortem Jacôbo.

Quâre Rebecca mäter timens dilecto filio suo ;
Fuge, inquit, fili mi, abi ad Labânnum avunculum
tuum, et commorâre apud eum, dñec ira frâtris
tui defervescat.

Jacôbus dimissus à patre et mâtre, profectus est
in Mesopotamiam.

Iter faciens pervēnit ad quemdam locum, ubi
fessus de viâ pernoctâvit : supposuit lapidem ca-
piti suo et obdormivit.

34. *Jacob's vision.*

Jacôbus vīdit in somnis scālam, quæ innixa terræ
pertinēbat ad cœlum, atque Angelos Dei ascenden-
tes et descendentes ; audīvit Dominum dicentem
sibi : Ego sum Deus patris tui ; dabo tibi et poste-
ris tuis terram cui incubas : nōli timēre ; ego fa-
vēbo tibi ; ero custos tuus, qudcumque porrexeris,
et redūcam te in patriam, ac per te omnes orbis na-
tiōnes erunt bonis cumulatae.

Jacôbus expergefactus adorāvit Dominum.

35. *Jacob arrives in Mesopotamia.*

Jacôbus, iter persecūtus, pervēnit Mesopota-
miam : vīdit tres pecorum greges propter puteum
cubantes.

Nam ex eo puteo greges solēbant adaquārī.
Os putei claudēbātur ingenti lapide.

Jacōbus accessit illuc, et dixit pastoribus : *Frā-
tres, undē estis?* Qui respondērunt : *Ex urbe Hāran.*

Quos interrogāvit iterū : *Nostisne Labanum?*
Dixērunt : *Novimus.*—*Valetne? Valet,* inquiunt :
ecce Rāchel filia ejus venit cum grege suo.

36. *Jacob's reception by Laban.*

Dum Jacōbus loquerētur cum pastoribus, Rā-
chel filia Labāni vēnit cum pecore paterno : nam
ipsa pascēbat gregem.

Confestim Jacōbus videns cognātam suam, amō-
vit lapidem ab ōre putei. *Ego sum,* inquit, *filius*
Rebecca; et osculātus eam.

Rāchel festinans nunciāvit patri suo, qui agnō-
vit filium sorōris suæ, deditque ei Rachēlem in
matrimonium.

37. *Jacob's return.*

Jacōbus diū commoratus est apud Labānum : in-
terea mirē auxit rem suam et factus est dīves.

Longo post tempore, admonitus à Deo, rediit in
patriam suam.

Extimescēbat iram frātris sui : ut placāret ani-
mum ejus, præmisiit ad eum nuncios, qui offerrent
ei munera.

Esaūs mitigātus occurrit obviām Jacōbo adve-

nienti ; insiliit in collum ejus, flensque osculatus est eum, nec quidquam illi nocuit.

38. *Joseph's infancy.*

Jacōbus habuit duodecim filios, inter quos erat Josēphus : hunc pater amābat præ cæteris, quia senex genuerat eum. Dederat illi togam textam è filis varii coloris.

Quam ob causam Josēphus erat invisus suis fratribus, præsertim postquam narravisset eis duplex somnium, quo futura ejus magnitudo portendebatur.

Oderant illum tantoperè ut non possent cum eo amicè loqui.

39. *Joseph's dreams.*

Hæc porrò erant Josēphi somnia. *Ligabāmus, inquit, simul manipulos in agro : ecce manipulus meus surgēbat et stābat rectus ; vestri autem manipuli circumstantes venerabantur meum.*

Posteù vīdi in somnis sōlem, lūnam et undecim stellas adorantes me.

Cui frātres respondērunt : *Quorsum spectant ista somnia ? nūm tu eris rex noster ? nūm subjiciēmur ditiōni tuæ ?* Frātres igitur invidēbant ei ; et pater rem tacitus considerābat.

40. *Joseph's brethren resolve to kill him.*

Quādam die quū frātres Josēphi pascere greges procul, ipse remanserat domi. Jacōbus misit eum ad frātres, ut sciret quomodō se haberent.

Qui videntes Josēphum venientem, consilium cepērunt illius occidendi : *Ecce, inquiēbant, somniātor venit : occidāmus illum et projiciamus in puteum : dicēmus patri ; fera devorāvit Josēphum. Tunc apparēbit quid sua illi prāsint somnia.*

41. *Reuben the eldest tries to save him.*

Rūben, qui erat nātu maximus, deterrebāt frātres a tanto scelere.

Nolite, inquiēbat, interficere puerum : est enim frāter noster : demittite eum potiūs in hanc foveam.

Habēbat in animo liberāre Josēphum ex eōrum manibus, et illum extrahere ē foveā, atque ad patrem reducere.

Reipsā his verbis deducti sunt ad mitius consilium.

42. *Joseph sold by his brethren to merchants*

Ubi Josēphus pervēnit ad frātres suos, detraxērunt ei togam, quā indūtus erat, et detrusērunt eum in foveam.

Deindē quū consediissent ad sumendum ci-

bum, conspexērunt mercatōres qui petēbant Ægyptum cum camēlis portantibus varia aromata.

Venit illis in mentem Josēphum vendere iis mercatoribus.

Qui emērunt Josēphum viginti nummis argenteis, eumque duxērunt in Ægyptum.

43. *They send to their father, Joseph's robe stained with blood.*

Tunc frātres Josēphi tinxērunt togam ejus in sanguine hādi quem occiderant, et misērunt eam ad patrem cum his verbis : *Invenimus hanc togam ; vide an toga filii tui sit.*

Quam quū agnovisset pater, exclamāvit : *Toga filii mei est : fera pessima devorāvit Josēphum.* Deindē sōdit vestem, et induit cilicium.

Omnes filii ejus convenērunt ut lenīrent dolōrem patris ; sed Jacōbus noluit accipere consolatiōnem, dixitque : *Ego descendam mærens cum filio meo in sepulcrum.*

44. *Potiphar purchases Joseph.*

Putiphar Ægyptius ēmit Josēphum à mercatoribus.

Deus autē fāvit Putiphari causā Josēphi : omnia ei prosperē succedēbant.

Quam ob rem Josēphus benignē habitus est ab hero, qui præfēcit eum domui suæ.

Josēphus ergò administrābat rem familiārem Potipharis, omnia fiēbant ad nūtum ejus, nec Putiphar ullius negotiī cūram gerēbat.

45. *Joseph accused by Potiphar's wife, is cast into prison.*

Josēphus erat insigni et pulchrā facie : uxor Putipharis eum pelliciēbat ad flagitium.

Josēphus autem nolēbat assentiri improbæ mulieri.

Quādam die mulier apprehendit ōram palli ejus, at Josēphus reliquit pallium in manibus ejus, et fūgit.

Mulier irāta inclamāvit servos, et Josēphum accusavit apud virum, qui nimium credulus conjecit Josēphum in carcerem.

46. *The Dreams of two of Pharaoh's officers.*

Erant in eōdem carcere duo ministri Rēgis Pharaonis ; alter præerat pincernis, alter pistoribus.

Utrique obvēnit divinitus somnium eādē nocte.

Ad quos quū venisset Josēphus mānē, et animadvertisset eos tristiōres solitō interrogāvit quānam esset mœstitiæ cāsa ?

Qui respondērunt : *Obvēnit nōbis somnium, nec quisquam est qui illud nōbis interpretētur.*

Nonne, inquit Josēphus, *Dei solius est prænoscere res futūras ? narrāte mihi somnia vestra.*

47. *Joseph explains the chief cupbearer's dream.*

Tum prior sic exposuit Josēpho somnium suum:
Vidi in quiete vitem in qua erant tres palmites : ea paulatim protulit gemmas ; deinde flores erupērunt, ac deniquē uvæ maturescēbant.

Ego exprimēbam ūvas in scyphum Pharaōnis, eiūque porrigēbam.

Esto bono animo, inquit Josēphus ; post tres dies Pharaō te restituet in gradum pristinum : te rogo ut memineris meī.

48. *He explains the chief butler's dream.*

Alter quoque narrāvit somnium suum Josēpho:
Gestābam in capite tria canistra in quibus erant cibi quos pistōres solent conficere.

Ecce autem aves circumvolitābant, et cibos illos comedēbant. Cui Josēphus : Hæc est interpretatio istius somnii : tria canistra sunt tres dies, quibus elapsis, Pharaō te feriet secūri, et affiget ad pālum, ubi aves pascentur carne tuā.

49. *The accomplishment of the two dreams.*

Die tertio, qui dies natālis Pharaōnis erat, splendidum convivium parātum fuit.

Tunc rex meminit ministrōrum suōrum, qui erant in carcere.

Restituit præfecto pincernārum mūnus suum.

alterum vērò secūri percussum suspendit ad pālum. Itā res somnium comprobāvit.

Tamen præfectus pincernārum oblītus est Josēphi, nec illius in se meriti recordātus est.

50. *The dreams of King Pharaoh.*

Post biennium rex ipse habuit sōmnum. Videbātur sibi adstāre Nilo flumini: et ecce emergēbant de flumine septem vaccæ pingues, quæ pascebantur in palūde. Deīndē septem aliæ vaccæ macilentæ exiēfunt ex eōdem flumine, quæ devorārunt priōres.

Pharao experrectus rursūm dormīvit, et alterum habuit somnium. Septem spīcæ plēnæ enascebantur in ūno culmo, aliæque totidem exīles succrescēbant, et spīcas plēnas consumēbant.

51. *The chief cupbearer mentions Joseph to the king.*

Ubi illuxit, Pharao perturbātus convocāvit omnes conjectōres Ægypti, et narrāvit illis somnium; at nēmo poterat illud interpretāri.

Tunc præfectus pincernārum dixit Regi: *Confiteor peccātum meum; quum ego et præfectus pistōrum essemus in carcere, uterque somniavimus eādē nocte.*

Erat ibi puer Hebræus, qui nobis sapienter interpretātus est somnia; res enim interpretatiōnem comprobāvit.

52. *Joseph explains the king's dream.*

Rex accessit Josēphum, eique narravit utrumque somnium. Tūc Josēphus Pharaōni : *duplex, inquit, somnium ūnam atque eandem rem significat.*

Septem vaccae pingues et septem spicae plēnae sunt septem anni ubertatis mox venturae ; septem vērō vaccae macilentae et septem spicae exiles sunt totidem anni famis quae ubertatem secutura est.

Itaque, Rex, praefice toti Aegypto virum sapientem et industrium, qui partem frugum recondat in horreis publicis, servetque diligenter in subsidium famis secuturae.

53. *Joseph is made Governor of all Egypt.*

Regi placuit consilium : quare dixit Josēpho : *Num quisquam est in Aegypto te sapientior ? nemo certē fungetur melius illo munere.*

En tibi trādo cūram regni mei.

Tum detraxit ē manu suā annulum, et Josēphi digito inseruit : induit illum veste byssinā : collo torquem aureum circumdedit, eumque in curru suo secundum collocāvit.

Josēphus erat triginta annos nātus, quū summam potestatem à Rēge accēpit.

54. *Joseph reserves part of the grain, which he afterwards sells.*

Josēphus perlustravit omnes Aegypti regiō-

et per septem annos ubertatis congeffit maximam frumenti copiam.

Secuta est inopia septem annorum, et in orbe universo fames ingravescēbat.

Tunc Ægyptii, quos premēbat egestas, adiē-runt Rēgem postulantes cibum.

Quos Pharao remittēbat ad Josēphum. Hic autem aperuit horrea, et Ægyptiis frumenta vendidit.

55. Jacob sends his sons into Egypt, retaining only Benjamin with him.

Ex aliis quoque regionibus conveniebātur in Ægyptum ad emendam annōnam.

Eādē necessitate compulsus Jacōbus, misit illuc filios suos.

Itaque profecti sunt frātres Josēphi; sed pater retinuit domi natu minimum, qui vocabātur Benjaminus.

Timēbat enim ne quid mali ei accideret in itinere.

Benjaminus ex eādē mātē nātus erat quā Josēphus, ideōque ei longe carior erat quā cæteri frātres.

56. Joseph pretends to take his brothers for spies.

Decem frātres, ubi in conspectum Josēphi venerunt, eum prōni venerāti sunt.

Agnōvit eos Josēphus, nec ipse est cognitus ab eis.

Noluit indicāre statim quis esset ; sed eos interrogāvit tanquān aliēnos ; *Undē venistis et quo consilio ?*

Qui responderunt : *Profecti sumus è regiōne Chanaan, ut emāmus frumentum.*

Non est itā, inquit Josēphus ; sed venistis hūc animo hostili ; vultis explorāre nostras urbes et loca Ægypti parūm munita.

At illi : *Minimè, inquit : nihil mali meditāmur : duodecim frātres sumus ; minimus retentus est domi à patre : alius vērò non superest.*

57. Joseph detains Simeon until they bring Benjamin to him.

Illud Josēphum angēbat, quōd Benjāminus cum cæteris non aderat.

Quāre dixit eis : *Experiar an vērūm dixeritis : maneat ūnus ex vōbis obses apud me, dūm adducātur hūc frāter vester minimus ; cæteri, abīte cum frumento.*

Tunc cœpērunt inter se dicere : *Meritō hæc patimur : crudēles fuimus in frātrē nostrum ; nunc pēnam hūjus sceleris luimus.*

Putābant hæc verba non intelligi à Josēpho ; qui per interpretem cum eis loquebātur.

Ipse autem avertit se parumper, et flēvit.

58. *The brothers of Joseph return.*

Josēphus jussit frātrum saccos implēri tritico, et pecuniam quam attulerant repōni in ōre saccōrum ; addidit insuper cibaria in viam.

Deindē dimisit eos, prāter Simeōnem, quem retinuit obsidem.

Itaque profecti sunt frātres Josēphi, et quēm venissent ad patrem, narravērunt ei omnia quæ sibi acciderant.

Quēm aperuissent saccos, ut effunderent frumenta, mirantes reperērunt pecuniam.

59. *Jacob will not let Benjamin depart.*

Jacōbus, ut audivit Benjamīnum arcessi à Præfecto Ægypti, cum gemitu questus est.

Orbum me liberis fecistis ; Josēphus mortuus est ; Simeon retentus est in Ægypto ; Benjamīnum vultis abducere.

Hæc omnia mala in me recidunt ; non dimittam Benjamīnum : nam si quid ei adversi acciderit in viâ, non potero ei superstes vivere, et dolore oppressus moriar.

60. *His sons press him to consent.*

Postquam consumpti sunt cibi quos attulerant, Jacōbus dixit filiis suis : *Proficiscimini iterum in Ægyptum, ut emātis cibos.*

Qui responderunt : *Non possumus adire Præ-*

fectum Ægypti sine Beniamino : ipse enim jussit illum ad se addūci.

Cur, inquit pater, mentiōem fecistis de fratre vestro minimo ?

Ipse, inquiunt, nos interrogāvit an pater viveret, an alium frātre[m] haberēmus. Respondimus ad ea quæ sciscitabatur : non potuimus præscire eum dictūrum esse : adducite hūc frātre[m] vestrum.

61. *Jacob at last consents.*

Tunc Jūdas ūnus è filiis Jacōbi, dixit patri : Committe mihi puerum : ego illum recipio in fidem meam : ego servābo, ego redūcam illum ad te ; nisi fecero, hujus rei culpa in me residēbit ; si voluisses eum statim dimittere, jam secundò hūc rediissēmus. Tandem victus pater annuit : Quoniam necesse est, inquit, proficiscātur Benjaminus vōbiscum ; deferte viro munera et duplum pretium, ne fortè errore factum sit, ut vōbis redderētur prior pecuniā :

62. *Joseph prepares a feast for his brethren.*

Nunciatum est Josēpho eosdem viros advenisse, et cum eis parvulum frātre[m].

Jussit Josēphus eos introdūci domum, et laūtum parāri convivium.

Illi porrò metuēbant ne arguerentur de pecuniā, quam in saccis repererant : quāre purgāvērunt se apud dispensatōrem Josēphi.

Jam semel, inquit, hūc venimus; reversi domum invēnimus pretium frumenti in saccis: nescimus quōnam cāsu id factum fuerit; sed eandem pecuniam reportavimus.

Quibus dispensātor ait: *Bono animo estote. Deindē adduxit ad illos Simeōnem, qui retentus fuerat.*

63. *They are admitted into Joseph's presence.*

Deindē Josēphus ingressus est in conclāve, ubi sui eum frātres expectābant, qui eum venerāti sunt offerentes ei munera.

Josēphus eos clementer salutāvit, interrogāvitque *Salvusne est senex ille quem vos patrem habētis? Vivitne adhuc?*

Qui respondērunt: *Salvus est pater noster, adhuc vivit.*

Josēphus autem, conjectis in Benjaminum oculis, dixit: *iste est frāter vester minimus, qui domi remanserat apud patrem?* et rursus: *Deus sit tibi propitius, fili mi:* et abiit festinans, quia commōtus erat animo, et lacrymæ erumpēbant.

64. *Joseph causes his silver cup to be put into Benjamin's sack.*

Josēphus lōtā facie regressus, continuit se, et jussit appōni cibos. Tūm distribuit escam unicuique frātrum suōrum; sed pars Benjamīni

erat quintuplò mājor quàm cæterōrum. Perac-
to convivio, Josēphus dat negotiū dispensatōri,
ut saccos eōrum impleat frumento, pecuniam si-
mul repōnat, et insuper scyphum suum argente-
um in sacco Benjamīni recondat.

Ille fēcit diligenter quod jussus fuerat.

65. *Joseph sends in pursuit of them.*

Frātres Josēphi sēse in viam dederant, nec-
dūm procul ab urbe aberant.

Tunc Josēphus vocāvit dispensatōrem domūs
suæ, eīque dixit : *Persequere viros, et quū eos as-
secutus fueris, illis dicito : Quāre injuriam pro
beneficio rependistis ?*

*Subripuistis scyphum argenteum, quo dominus
meus utitur : improbè fecistis.*

Dispensātor mandāta Josēphi perfēcit ; ad eos
confestim advolāvit ; furtum exprobāvit, rei in-
dignitatem exposuit.

66. *The cup is found in Benjamin's sack.*

Frātres Josēphi respondērunt dispensatōri ; *Is-
tud sceleris longè à nōbis aliēnum est : nos, ut tūtè
scis, retulimus bonā fide pecuniam repertam in
saccis ; tantūm abest ut furātī simus scyphum do-
mini tui : apud quem furtum deprehensum fuerit,
is morte mulctētur*

Continuò depōnunt saccos et aperiunt, quos ille scrutātus, invēnit scyphum in sacco Benjamīni.

67. *They return to the city overpowered with sorrow.*

Tunc frātres Josēphī mærorē oppressi revertuntur in urbem.

Adducti ad Josēphum, sēse abjecērunt ad pedēs illius. Quibus ille : *Quomodò, inquit, potuistis hoc scelus admittere ?*

Jūdas respondit : *Fateor ; res est manifesta ; nullam possumus excusatiōnem afferre, nec audemus petere vēniam aut sperāre ; nos omnes erimus servi tui.*

Nequāquam, ait Josēphus ; sed ille, apud quem inventus est scyphus, erit mihi servus : autem abire liberi ad patrem vestrum.

68. *Judas offers himself into slavery instead of Benjamin.*

Tunc Jūdas accēdens propiūs ad Josēphum : *Te ōro, inquit, Domine mi, ut bonā cum veniā me audias : pater unicè diligit puerum : nolēbat primò eum dimittere ; non potui id ab eo impetrāre, nisi postquā spopondi eum tūtum ab omni periculo fore ; si redierimus ad patrem sine puero, ille mærorē confectus moriētur.*

Te ōro atque obsecro, ut sinas puerum abire,

mēque pro eo addicas in servitūtem : ego pœnam, quā dignus est, mihi sūmo et exsolvam.

69. *Joseph makes himself known to his brethren.*

Interea Josēphus continēre se vix poterat : quāre jussit Ægyptios adstantes recedere.

Tūm flens dixit magnā vōce : *Ego sum Josēphus ; vivitne adhuc pater meus ?*

Non poterant respondere frātres ejus nimio timōre perturbāti.

Quibus ille amīcē : *Accedite, inquit, ad me ; ego sum Josēphus frāter vester, quem vendidistis mercatoribus euntibus in Ægyptum : nolite timēre ; Dei providentiā id factum est, ut ego salūti vestræ consulerem.*

70. *Joseph charges them to bring his father into Egypt.*

Josēphus hęc locūsus, frātrem suum Benjaminum complexus est, eumque lacrymis conspersit.

Deindē cæteros quoque frātres collacrymans osculātus est. Tūm dēmum illi cum eo fidentē locūti sunt.

Quibus Josēphus : *ite, inquit, properāte ad patrem meum, eique nunciāte filium suum vivere, et apud Pharaōnem plurimū posse : persuadēte illi, ut in Ægyptum cum omni familiā commigret.*

71. Pharaoh sends presents and chariots to Jacob.

Fāma de adventu frātrum Josēphi ad aūres Rēgis pervēnit ; qui dedit eis munera perferenda ad patrem cum his mandātis : *Adducite hūc patrem vestrum et omnem familiam ejus : nec multū curāte supellectilem vestram, quia omnia, quæ opus erunt vōbis, præbiturus sum : et omnes opes Ægypti vestræ erunt.*

Misit quoque currus ad vehendum senem et parvulos, et mulieres.

72. Joseph's brethren tell their father that Joseph is living.

Frātres Josēphi festinantes reversi sunt ad patrem suum eiūque nunciavērunt Josēphum vivere, et principem esse totius Ægypti.

Ad quem nuncium, Jacōbus quasi è gravi somno excitātus obstupuit, nec primū filiis rem narrantibus fidem adhibēbat ; sed postquā vīdit plaustra et dōna sibi à Josēpho missa, recēpit animum ; et : *Mihi satis est, inquit, si vīvit adhuc Josēphus meus, ibo et vidēbo eum antè quā moriar.*

73. Jacob departs with all his family, to go into Egypt, in the year 1706 before J. C.

Jacōbus profectus cum filiis et nepotibus per-

vēnit in Ægyptum, et præmisit Jūdā ad Josēphum, ut eum faceret certiorem de adventu suo.

Confestim Josēphus processit obviām patri, quem ut vidit, in collum ejus insiliit, et flens flentem complexus est :

Tūm Jacōbus : *Satis diū vixi, inquit ; nunc æquo animo moriar, quoniam conspectu tuo frui mihi licuit, et te mihi superstitem relinquo.*

74. *Joseph mentions to the king the arrival of his father.*

Josēphus adiit Pharaōnem, eique nunciāvit patrem suum advenisse : constituit etiam quinque ē fratribus suis cōram Rēge.

Qui eos interrogāvit quidnam operis habērent : illi responderunt se esse pastōres.

Tūm rex dixit Josēpho : *Ægyptus in potestāte tuā est : cūra ut pater et frātres tui in optimo loco habitent ; et si qui sint inter eos gnāvi et industrii, trāde eis cūram pecōrum meōrum.*

75. *He presents his father to Pharaoh.*

Josēphus duxit quoque patrem suum ad Pharaōnem, qui, salutātus à Jacōbo, percontātus est ab eo quā esset ætāte ?

Jacōbus respondit Rēgi : *Vixi centum et triginta annos, nec adeptus sum senectūtem beātam avōrum meōrum. Tūm benè precātus Rēgi, discessit ab eo.*

Josēphus autem patrem et frātres suos collocāvit in optimā parte Ægypti, eisque omnium rerum abundantiam suppeditāvit.

76. *Jacob desires to be buried in the sepulchre of his fathers.*

Jacōbus vixit decem et septem annos, postquā commigrasset in Ægyptum.

Ubi sensit mortem sibi imminēre, arcessito Josēpho dixit : Si me amas, jūra te id factūrum esse quod à te petam, scilicet ut ne me sepelias in Ægypto, sed corpus meum transferas ex hāc regione, et condas in sepulcro majōrum meōrum.

Josēphus autem : faciam, inquit, quod jubes, pater.

Jurā ergō mihi, ait Jacōbus, te certō id factūrum esse. Josēphus juravit in verba patris.

77. *Joseph presents his two sons to his father that he may bless them.*

Josēphus adduxit ad patrem duos filios suos, Manassem et Ephraïmum : posuit Manassem, qui nātū māior erat, ad dextram senis, Ephraïmum vērō minōrem ad sinistram ejus.

At Jacōbus, decussans manus, dextram imposuit Ephraïmo, sinistram autem Manassi, et utrique simul benè precātus est. Quod Josēphus animadvertens ægrè tulit, et conātus est manus patris commutāre.

At pater restitit, dixitque Josēpho : *Scio, fili mi, scio hunc esse majōrem nātū, et illum minōrem : id prūdens fēci.*

Itā Jacōbus Ephraïmum Manassi anteposuit.

78. *Joseph performs the last duties to his father.*

Ut vidit Josēphus extinctum patrem, ruit super eum flens, et osculatus est eum, luxitque illum diū.

Deindē prēcēpit medicis ut condirent corpus, et ipse cum fratribus multisque Ægyptiis patrem deportāvit in regiōnem Chanaan.

Ibi funus fecerunt cum magno planctu, et sepe liērunt corpus in speluncā, ubi jacēbant Abrahāmus et Isaācus, reversique sunt in Ægyptum.

79. *Joseph comforts his brethren.*

Post mortem patris timēbant frātres Josephi ne ulciscerētur injuriam quam acceperat ; misērunt igitur ad illum rogantes nomine patris, ut eam oblivisceretur, sibi que condonaret.

Quibus Josēphus respondit : *Non est quod timeatis ; vos quidem malo in me animo fecistis ; sed Deus convertit illud in bonum ; ego vos alam et familias vestras.* Consolātus est eos plurimis verbis, et lenitēr cum illis locūtus est.

80. *The death of Joseph.*

Josēphus vixit annos centum et decem ; quā-
que esset mortī proximus, convocāvit frātres suos, et illos admonuit se brevī moriturum esse.

Ego, inquit, jam morior : Deus vos non deseret, sed erit vōbis prāsidiō, et dedūcet vos aliquandō ex Ægypto in regiōnem, quam patribus nostris promisit ; oro vos atque obtestor ut illūc ossa mea deportētis.

Deindē placidē obiit : corpus ejus conditum est, et in feretro positum.

81. *After Joseph's death, the Israelites are persecuted.*

Intereā posteri Jacōbi, seu Hebræi, numero aucti sunt mirum in modum, et eōrum multitūdē crescens in dies metum incutiēbat Ægyptiis.

Rex novus solio potitus est, qui Josēphum non viderat, nec merita ejus recordabātur.

Is igitur, ut Hebræos opprimeret, primū dūris illos laboribus conficiēbat : deindē edixit etiā ut parvuli eōrum recēns nāti in flūmēn projicerentur.

82. *The birth of Moses, in the year 1571 before J.C.*

Mulier Hebræa peperit filium, quem quā videret elegantem, voluit servāre.

Quārē abscondit eum tribus mensibus : sed quū non posset eum diutiūs occultāre, sumpsit fiscellam scirpeam, quam linivit bitumine ac pice.

Deindē posuit intus infantulum, et exposuit eum inter arundines rīpæ fluminis

Habēbat sēcum ūnam comitem sorōrem pueri, quam jussit stāre procul, ut eventum rei explorāret.

83. *The daughter of Pharaoh preserves the infant.*

Mox filia Pharaōnis vēnit ad flūmen, ut ablueret corpus. Prospexit fiscellam in arundinibus hærentem, misitque illūc ūnam ē famulābus suis.

Apertā fiscellā cernens parvulum vagientem, miserta est illius : *Iste est*, inquit, *ūnus ex infantibus Hebræōrum.*

Tunc soror pueri accēdens : *Visne*, ait, *ut arcesam mulierem Hebræam, quæ nutriat parvulum?* et vocāvit mātrem.

•Cui filia Pharaōnis puerum alendum dedit, promissā mercēde.

Itaque māter nutrīvit puerum, et adultum reddidit filiæ Pharaōnis, quæ illum adoptāvit et nomināvit Mosem, id est servātum ab aquis.

84. *Moses undertakes the deliverance of his people.*

Mōses jam senex, jubente Deo, adiit Pharaōnem, ei que præcēpit nomine Dei, ut dimitteret Hebræos.

Rex impius renuit parere mandatis Dei.

Mōses, ut Pharaōnis pertinaciam vinceret, multa et stupenda edidit prodigia, quæ vocantur plāgæ Ægypti.

Quum nihilominus Pharao in sententiâ perstaret, Deus interfecit primogenitum ejus filium et omnes primogenitos Ægyptiorum.

Tandem metu victus rex paruit, deditque Hebræis discedendi facultatem.

85. The Hebrews go out of Egypt conducted by a pillar of fire.

Profecti sunt Hebræi ex Ægypto ad sexcenta millia virorum præter parvalos et promiscuum vulgus.

Illis egredientibus, præibat columna nūbis interdiū, et columna ignis noctu, quæ esset dux viæ ; nec unquam per quadraginta annos defuit illa columna.

Post paucos dies, multitudo Hebræorum pervenit ad littus maris rubri ; ibique castra posuit.

86. Moses divides the waters of the sea.

Brevi regem poenituit quod tot millia hominum dimisisset ; et collecto ingenti exercitu, eos persecutus est.

Hebræi, quum vidissent ex unâ parte se mari interclusos esse, ex alterâ parte instare Pharaō-

nem cum omnibus copiis, magno timore correpti sunt.

Tunc Deus Mōsi : *Protende, inquit, dexteram tuam in mare, et divide aquas, ut illæ Hebræis gradientibus iter siccum præbeant.*

87. *The Hebrews pass the sea dry-shod.*

Fēcit Mōses quod jusserat Deus : quā tenēret manum extensam super mare, aquæ divisæ sunt, et intumescētes hinc et indē pendēbant.

Flāvit etiā ventus vehemens, quo exsiccātus est alveus.

Tunc Hebræi ingressi sunt in mare siccum : erat enim aqua tanquam mūrus à dextrā eōrum et lævā.

Rex quoque Ægyptius Hebræos gradientes insecūtus, non dubitāvit mare, quā patēbat, ingredi cum universo exercitu.

88. *The Egyptians are swallowed up by the waves.*

Quum Ægyptii progredierentur in medio mari, Dominus subvertit eōrum currus, et dejēcit equites.

Mētu percussi Ægyptii cæpērunt fugere : at Deus dixit Mōsi : *Extende rursus dextram in mare, ut aquæ revertantur in locum suum.*

Paruit Mōses : et statim aquæ refluentes obruerunt Ægyptios, et eōrum currus et equites.

Delētus est unīversus exercitus Pharaōnis in mediis fluctibus ; nec ūnus quidem nuncius tantæ cladis superfuit.

Sic Deus liberavit Hebræos ab injustâ servitūte Ægyptiōrum.

89. God nourishes his people in the desert.

Hebræi, trajecto mari rubro, diū peragrārunt vastam solitudinem.

Deerat pānis ; at Deus ipse eos aluit ; è cælo per annos quadraginta cecidit cibus, quem appellavērunt manna.

Inerat huic cibo gustus similæ cum melle mixtæ.

Interdum etiā defuit aqua : at, jubente Deo, Mōses percūtiēbat rūpem virgâ, et continuò erumpēbant fontes aquæ dulcis.

90. God publishes his law in the midst of thunders and lightnings, in the year 1491 before J. C.

Quinquagesimo die, postquā Hebræi egressi sunt ex Ægypto, pervenērunt ad montem Sinæ.

Ibi Deus dedit eis lēgem cum apparātu terrifico.

Cœpērunt exaudiri tonitrua, micāre fulgura : nūbes densa operiēbat montem, et clangor buccinæ vehementiūs perstrepēbat.

Stābat populus præ metu trepidus ad radices montis fumantis.

Deus autem in monte loquebatur è mediâ nube inter fulgura et tonitrua.

91. *The principle articles of the Law.*

Hæc porrò sunt verba quæ protulit Deus :
“ Ego sum Dominus, qui eduxi vos è servitute
“ Ægyptiörum.

“ Non erunt vöbis dii aliëni : ego ünus Deus,
“ et non est alius præter me.

“ Non usurpabitis nōmen Dei vestri temerè et
“ sine causâ.

“ Sabbato nullum opus faciëtis : colite patrëm
“ vestrum et mätrem vestram : non occidëtis, non
“ adulterabitis.

“ Non faciëtis furtum : non dicëtis falsum tes-
“ timonium adversùs proximum vestrum : non
“ concupiscëtis rem alterius.”

92. *Construction of the tabernacle and the ark :*
Moses's death.

Mōses à Deo monitus, confici jussit tabernacu-
lum ex pellibus et cortinis pretiosissimis, insuper
arcam fœderis aüro pürò vestitam, in quâ repo-
suit tabulas lëgis divinæ.

Quum jam in conspectu haberet terram à Deo
promissam, mortuus est vir sapientiâ et cæteris
virtutibus plânè admirabilis.

Luxit eum populus diëbus triginta.

Successit in locum Mōsis Josue, quem ipse prius designaverat.

93. *The Hebrews, under the conduct of Joshua, pass the Jordan dry-shod : in the year 1451 before J.C.*

Ut Hebræi in terram promissam introducerentur, Jordānis erat trajiciendus ; nec erat iis navium copia, nec vadum præbēbat annis tunc plēno alveo fluens.

Deus vēnit eis auxilio : Josue jussit præferri arcam fœderis, et populum sequi.

Appropinquante arcâ, aquæ, quæ supernè fluēbant, stetērunt instar mūri : quæ autem infrâ, descendērunt et alveum siccum reliquērunt.

94. *Joshua erects a monument.*

Hebræi incedēbant per arentem alveum, dōnec ripam oppositam attingerent.

Tum reversæ sunt aquæ in locum pristinum.

Josue vērò duodecim lapides è medio amne sublātos erexit, ut essent perenne rei monumentum.

Dixit Hebræis : *Si quandò vos interrogaverint filii vestri quorsum spectat ista lapidum congeries ? respondebitis : Sicco pede trajecimus Jordānem istum : idcirco positi sunt lapides ad sempiternam facti memoriam, ut discant quanta sit Dei potentia.*

95. *The walls of Jericho fall down of themselves.*

Erat in his locis urbs validissimis mūris ac turribus munita, nomine Jericho, quæ nec expugnâri, nec obsidēri facilitè poterat.

Josue divino auxilio frētus, non armis aut viribus, urbem aggressus est.

Arcam circumferri jussit circa mūros, sacerdotisque antecedere, et tubâ canere.

Quùm arca septies circumlāta fuisset, mūri et turres illicò corruērunt.

Urbs capta et direpta est.

96. *Joshua stops the sun.*

Rēges Chanaan, conjunctis viribus, progressi sunt adversùs Hebræos.

At Deus dixit Josue : *Ne timeas eos ; tua erit victoria.*

Josue igitur magno impetu illos adortus est ; qui subitâ formidine correpti fugērunt.

Tunc in eos cecidit grando lapidea, et multos interfecit.

Quùm autem dies in vespertum inclināret, re nondum confectâ, Josue jussit sōlem consistere : et verò stetit sol, et diem produxit, dōnec delētus fuisset hostium exercitus.

97. *He establishes the Hebrews in the land of promise, and dies.*

Josue, devictis omnibus Palestinæ populis, Hebræos in sēde destinātā collocāvit: agros et oppida capta singulis tribubus divisit, et mortuus est.

Deindē summa potestas delāta est ad judices, inter quos eminuēre Gideon, Samson, et Samuel.

Varia deinceps fuit Hebræōrum fortūna, pro variis eōrum moribus: ii sæpē in Deum peccavērunt: tunc divino præsidiō destitūti, ab hostibus superabantur: quoties ad Deum conversi, ejus auxilium imploravērunt, placātus Deus eos liberāvit.

98. *An Angel appears to Gideon, and sends him to deliver his people: in the year 1245 before J. C.*

Hebræi à Madianitis vexātī opem à Deo petiērunt: Deus illōrum preces audivit.

Angelus adstitit Gedeōni: *Dominus tēcum*, inquit, *vir fortissime.*

Respondit Gedeon: *Si Deus nobiscum est, cur dūrā premimur servitūte?*

Ait Angelus: *Macte animo: liberābis populum tuum à servitūte Madiānitārum.*

Nolebat primò Gedeon tantum onus suscipere, sed duplici miraculo confirmātus, non abnuit.

99. *Gideon raises an army, and marches against the Midianites.*

Gedeon, contracto exercitu, profectus est cum duobus et triginta millibus hominum, et castra castris hostium contulit.

Erat porrò infinita multitudo in exercitu Madianitarum; nam cum iis rex Amalecitarum se conjunxerat.

Tamen Deus dixit Gedeoni: *Non opus est tibi tot millibus hominum: dimissis ceteris, retine tantum trecentos viros, ne victoriam suæ virtuti tribuant, non potentiæ divinæ.*

100. *Gideon fights and gains the victory.*

Gedeon trecentos viros in tres partes divisit, deditque illis tubas et lagenas testaceas, in quibus erant lampades accensæ.

Hi mediâ nocte ingressi castra hostium, cœperunt tubis clangere, et collidere inter se lagenas.

Madianitæ, audito tubarum sonitu et visis lampadibus, turbati sunt, et turpi fugâ, quod quisque potuit, dilapsi sunt.

Deniquè gladios in se invicem convertērunt, et mutuâ cæde se trucidarunt.

Gedeon hostium rēges persecutus est, et comprehensos neci dedit.

101. *Birth of Samson ; his extraordinary strength.*

Quum Hebræi in potestate essent Philistæorum, et ab illis affligerentur, natus est Samson, futurus ultor hostium.

Hujus mater diu sterilis fuerat, sed ei Angelus Domini apparuit, prædixitque eam parituram filium, qui cives suos in libertatem aliquandò vindicaret.

Enixa pueram, nomen Samsōnis ei indidit.

Puer crevit ; intonsam habuit comam ; nec vinum, nec siceram bibit : incredibili fuit corporis robore ; obvium leonem manu interfecit.

102. *Samson becoming great, molests the Philistines ; in the year 1135 before J. C.*

Samson adultus, Philistæos multis affecit cladi-
bus : cepit trecentas vulpes, quarum caudis accensas lampades alligavit, et in hostium agros immisit.

Tunc fortè messis matura erat ; ita facile incendium fuit.

Omnes segetes, vineæ et oleæ exustæ sunt ; nec inimicam gentem variis incommodis vexare destitit.

Traditus Philistæis rupit vincula, quibus constrictus fuerat ; et arreptâ maxillâ asini, hoc telo, quod cæsus dederat, mille hostium prostravit.

103. *Samson inclosed in a city, carries off the gates with the posts.*

Quâdam die Samson urbem Philistæorum ingressus est, ibique pernoctatûrus videbatur.

Philistæi occasiōnem captantes portas obserâri jussērunt, ne quis exīret.

Per tōtam noctem expectābant silentes, ut Samsōnem mănē exeuntem interficerent.

At Samson mediâ nocte surrexit, vēnitque ad portam urbis, quam quàm invenisset clāusam, humeris sustulit cum postibus et seris, atque in verticem montis vicīni portāvit.

104. *His wife bribed by the Philistines, betrays him.*

Tandem Philistæi, qui Samsōnem comprehendere nequiverant illius uxōrem pecuniâ corrumpērunt ut ea virum proderet.

Mulier viro persuāsit, ut sibi indicāret causam tantæ virtûtis ; et ubi rescīvit vires ejus in capillis sitas esse, caput dormientis totondit atque ita eum Philistæis tradidit.

Illi, efossis oculis, vinctum in carcerem dejecērunt diūque ludibrio habuērunt.

Sed spatio temporis, crīnis accisus crescere, et cum crine virtus redire cœpit ; jamque Samson conscius recepti roboris justæ ultīōnis tempus opperiebātur.

105. Samson dies in causing 3000 Philistines to perish.

Erat Philistæis mos, quùm dies festos agerent, producere Samsōnem quasi in pompam publicam, captōque insultāre.

Die quādam quùm publicum convivium celebraretur, Samsōnem addūci jubent.

Domus, in quā omnis populus et principes Philistæōrum epulabantur, subnixa erat duābus columnis mīræ magnitudinis.

Adductus Samson inter columnas statuitur.

Tūm ille occasiōne ūtens, columnas concussit, et turba omnis obruta est ruīnā domūs, simulque Samson ipse cum hostibus non inultus occubuit.

106. Birth of Samuel.

Quùm Hēli esset summus sacerdos, nātus est Samuel; hunc adduxit māter ad sacerdōtem, et obtulit Domino, ut ei in sacrificiis faciendis ministrāret.

Puer crescēbat egregiā præditus indole, eratque Deo et hominibus cārus: cui māter sua certis temporibus afferēbat parvam tunicam, quam ipsa confecerat.

Hēli vērò habēbat filios perditis moribus, adeō ut populum à colendo Deo abducerent; nec satis gravitèr eos unquam reprehendit.

Quamobrem Deus erat et liberis et patri irātus,

107. *God reveals to Samuel the chastisement which he has in reserve for Eli.*

Quâdam nocte, quùm jacēret Hēli in lectulo, Dominus vocāvit Samuēlem, qui ratus se à sacerdotē arcessi, cucurrit, dixitque : *En adsum, vocasti enim me.*

At Hēli : *Non te vocāvi, inquit, fili mi : revertere in lectulum tuum.* Idque iterùm et tertiò factum est.

Tandem præmonitus à sacerdote, Samuel respondit Deo vocanti ; *Loquere, Domine, aūdit enim servus tuus.*

Tùm Deus Samuēli : *Ego, ait, afficiam domum Hēli iis malis, quæ nēmo audire possit, quin ei ambæ aures tinniant ; propterea quòd in liberos suos plus æquo iudulgens fuerit, illòrumque vitia nimium patienter tulerit.*

108. *Samuel discloses to Eli what God has said.*

Arctior deindè somnus Samuēlem complexus est, qui dormivit usque mănè.

Ubi dies illuxit, surgens è lectulo, aperuit ostium tabernaculi, uti facere consueverat : timēbat autem sacerdoti indicāre sermōnem Dei.

Hēli compellans eum : *Oro te, inquit, et obtestor : indica mihi ea quæ dixit tibi Deus : cave ne me quidquam cēles eòrum quæ audivisti.*

Jubenti paruit Samuel, illique enarravit omnia

Verba Domini : cui Hēli : Dominus est, ait ; faciat quod sibi libuerit.

**109. Misfortunes fall upon Eli and his children ;
in the year 1116 before J. C.**

Paulò post, bellum exortum est inter Philistæos et Hebræos.

Hebræi arcam fœderis in pugnam deferunt et cum eâ filii sacerdotis procedunt ; sed quia Deus illis erat offensus, arca detrimento magis quam adjumento fuit.

Victi sunt Hebræi, occisi filii sacerdotis, arca ipsa capta est.

Hēli, audito tantæ clâdis nuncio, à sellâ decidit, et fractâ cervice mortuus est.

110. Samuel the last Judge of the Hebrews. Saul is elected king.

Samuel fuit postrēmus Hebræorum jūdex, eōrumque res in summâ pāce et perpetuâ tranquillitate administravit.

At quùm senuisset, et filii ejus à moribus paternis discederent, populus novitatis amans, ab illo rēgem petiit.

Samuel primo rem dissuāsit, Hebræosque ab isto consilio dimovēre conātus est ; sed illi in sententiâ perstiterunt.

Quārè admonitus à Deo Samuel annuit eōrum postulatiōni, et Saūlem rēgem consecravit.

Erat Saulis ingens statūra et forma excellens, adeò ut dignitas corporis dignitati regiæ pulchrè conveniret.

111. *Saul's first disobedience.*

Philistæi in agrum Hebræōrum irruptionem fecērunt.

Quapropter Saül adversus illos processit, et apud Galgala urbem insignem istius regiōnis cāstra posuit.

Porrò Samuel edixerat ut se per septem dies expectārent, nève manum cum hoste priùs consererent, quàm ipse veniens Deo sacrificium faceret.

Die Septimo, quùm Samuel morarētur, et populus moræ pertæsus dilaberētur, Saül ipse sacrificium fecit loco sacerdotis.

Vix peracto sacrificio, venit Samuel, rēgemque gravitèr reprehendit, quòd mūnus proprium sacerdotum sibi temerè arrogavisset.

112. *Jonathan the son of Saul, routs the Philistines.*

Quum Hebræi à Philistæis premerentur, Jonathan Saūlis filius, aūdax consilium cēpit et perfecit.

Sōlo armigero comite, castra hostium ingres-

sus est, et viginti ferè Philistæis interemptis, universum exercitum terróre perculit.

Itaque Philistæi perturbāti cœpērunt non jam ordines servāre, non imperia exequi, sed fugæ se committere.

Quod ubi Saül animadvertit, copias castris eduxit, et fugientes persecūsus, insignem victoriam retulit.

113. *Saul wishes to put his son Jonathan to death.*

Saül, dum persequeretur Philistæos, edixerat ne quis nisi confectis hostibus, cibum sumeret, mortem cum juramento minātus illi qui contrā edictum fecisset.

Jonathas tunc aberat, nec rēgis imperium audierat.

Accidit ut exercitus trajiceret silvā in quā esset plurimū mellis silvestris.

Jonathas edicti paterni nescius, extendit virgam, quā manu tenēbat, eamque in mel intinctam ōri admōvit.

Id ubi rex cognōvit, filium morte plecti voluit : sed recens meritum periculo juvenem exēmit ; nec populus tulit insontem ad supplicium trahi.

114. *Saul disobeys a second time ; is rejected, and David is consecrated king.*

Saul postea, jubente Deo, bellum Amalecitis in-

tulit. Primò rem benè gessit. Cæsi sunt hostes, et eōrum rex captus est.

Sed deindè Saül Deum gravitèr offendit, vetuerat Deus ne quid ex spoliis hostium reservarètur; Saül vērò, Amalecitis cæsis, partem prædæ servāvit.

Quam ob causam rejectus est à Deo, et in ejus locum Dāvid adhuc juvenis è tribu Jūdæ electus est, et à Samuēle unctus.

115. *Saul is disturbed by a demon; David is sent for to court to calm him.*

Saūlem, postquàm Dei maudāta sprevisset, invasit spiritus malus, ita ut ille in furōrem sæpe incideret.

Tunc aulici ei suasērunt, ut aliquem arcesse-
ret, qui citharam sciret pulsāre, ad deliniendum
ægum ejus animum

Arcessitus est Dāvid hujusce artis peritus, qui
ob illud mūnos inter ministros regis habebatur.

Itaque statim ac Saūlem spiritus malus corripiebatur, David citharam pulsabat, et régis furor considēbat.

116. *The giant Goliath defies the Hebrews,*

Secutum est bellum cum Philistæis. Quùm
duæ acies in conspectu essent, Philistæus quidam,
nomine Goliathus, vir miræ magnitudinis, pro-

gressus est ante ordines, et ūnum ex Hebræis sæpe provocābat ad singulāre certāmen.

Loricā squamātā induebātur. Ocreas in cruribus æreas habēbat : cassis ærea caput jus operiēbat, et clypeus æreus tegēbat humeros.

Tūm Saül magna præmia, imò et filiæ nuptias ei promisit qui provocantis spolia retulisset.

At nēmo contra illum exire audēbat ; et Goliathus suam Hebræis ignaviam cum irrisu ac ludibrio exprobrabat.

117. *David presents himself to fight Goliath.*

Dāvid commōtus ignominiā populi sui, se sponte ad pugnandum obtulit.

Itaque adductus est ad Saūlem, qui, considerātā ejus ætāte, diffidēbat pugnā. *Non poteris, inquit, adolescentulus cum viro robustissimo pugnāre.*

Respondit David : *Nē timeas, ô rex ; quūm pascerem oves patris mei, leo invāsīt gregem, ovemque corripuit ; ego illum persecūtus occīdī, et ovem ē faucibus illius eripui. Ursum pariter interfeci. Deus qui me defendit à leōne et urso, me quoque à Philistæo isto defendet.*

Tūm Saül : *Abi, inquit, cum istā fiduciā : Deus te adjuvet.*

118. *David takes only a sling, and advances against Goliath.*

Saul ipse sua juveni arma voluit accommodāre ;

galeam capiti ejus imposuit ; loricâ pectus circumtexit, latus gladio accinxit.

Dāvid vērò iis impeditus armis, quibus non erat assuētus, vix poterat incedere.

Quāre onus incommodum deposuit, sumpsit autem pedum pastorāle quo ūti consueverat, et fundam cum quinque lapidibus in sacculo.

Sic armātus adversus Philistæum processit.

119. *David kills Goliath.*

Accedēbat ex adverso Goliathus, qui, viso adolescente : *Num, inquit, me canem esse putas, qui me cum baculo aggrediāris ?*

Cui Dāvid respondit : *Tu venis ad me cum gladio et hastâ et clypeo ; ego autem venio in nomine Domini exercituum, quem probris aūsus es lacessere.*

Tunc misso fundâ lapide, Philistæum in fronte percussit, et humi prostrāvit, currensque suum jacenti gladium detraxit, quo caput illi præcidit.

Eâ re percussi Philistæi in fugam versi sunt, et victoriam Hebræis concessērunt.

120. *Saul conceives jealousy against David.*

Redeunti Davidi obviâ itum est. Hebræi gratulantes victōrem dedūcunt ad urbem : ipsæ mulieres domibus egressæ cum tympanis laudes ejus canēbant.

Tantus populi favor invidiam Saūlis accendit,

qui deinceps malevolo fuit in Davidem animo, nec jam eum benignis oculis aspiciēbat.

Longè alia fuit mens filii ejus Jonathæ : virtutem Davidis admirans, illum singulāri amōre complexus est, suōque balteo, arcu et gladio dōnāvit.

121. *Saul is unwilling to perform the promise which he had made.*

Saul victōri filiam suam sponderat uxōrem ; at promissis non stetit, novamque conditionem proposuit, si nempè Dāvid centum Philistæos interfecisset.

Malo animo id faciēbat rex invidus ; sperābat scilicet juvenem audācem facilè peritūrum, at sua eum spes delusit.

Nam Dāvid, occisis ducentis Philistæis, rediit illæsus ; atque ita rēgis filiam in matrimonium accepit.

122. *Saul frequently attempts to kill David.*

Crescēbat in dies Saūlis odium, stimulante invidiā : quārè non jam occultè, sed palām Davidi necem parābat.

Bis eum lanceā confodere conātus est, sed Dāvid ictum lethālem declinatiōne corporis effugit.

Saūl mandātum dedit Jonathæ, ut Davidem occideret, sed Jonathas noluit crudēli patris impe-

riò obsequi, imò cum lacrymâs illum obtestatus est, ut tam iniquum consilium deponeret.

Dēnique Saül misit satellites, qui Davidem domi in oculis uxoris trucidarent ; hæc vērò maritum demisit per fenestram, atque ita eripuit periculo.

123. David in flight spares Saul, who pursued him.

Dāvid, ut vīdit implacabilem esse Saūlis in se animum, excessit aulā, et solitudinem petiit.

Saül illum persecutus est ; at, Deo favente, Dāvid inimici manus effugit, et ipse Saūlis vitam non semel servavit.

Erat in deserto spelunca vasto recessu patens : ibi David cum suis comitibus in inferiōre parte latēbat.

Fortè Saül sōlus in illam speluncam ingressus est, nec latentes vidit, oppressusque somnō quīēvit.

Sui Davidem comites hortabantur ut opportūnam Saūlis interficiendi occasiōnem arriperet ; sed David noluit, quū impūnè posset, inimicum occidere.

124. Saul dies, in the year 1054 before J. C.

Mōtum est rursus bellum cum Philistæis ; adversus quos Saül cum exercitu processit.

Commissâ pugnâ, Hebræi fusi sunt, tres filii régis in acie ceciderunt : Saül ipse ex equo de-

lapsus, ne vivus in potestatem hostium veniret, ūni comitum latus transfodiendum præbuit.

Rēgis mortem omnium Hebræōrum fuga consecūta est, et eo die victoriā insigni potiti sunt Philistæi.

125. David mourns the death of Saul, his enemy.

Dāvid, auditā Saūlis morte, lacrymas profudit : montes Gelboe, ubi cædes illa facta fuerat, exsecratus est. Illum, qui à se Saūlem occisum esse jactitābat, et regia insignia attulerat, perimi jussit, in pœnam violātæ majestātis regiæ.

Civibus urbis Jābes, quòd Saūlis ejusque filiorum corpora sepelivissent, gratiam retulit.

Admirandum sanè vērī ac sincēri ergà inimicum amōris exemplum.

126. David commits two great crimes.

David, postquàm solium conscendit, duplex scelus, et quidem gravissimum commisit.

Adamavit mulierem, nomine Bethsaben, eamque ad flagitium compulit.

Mulieris maritus, nomine Urias, vir fortissimus, tūm in castris erat, et egregiam patriæ operam navabat.

Hunc Dāvid iniquo pugnæ loco hostibus obijci jussit, atque ità necandum curavit.

At Deus ad Davidem misit prophētam, qui il-

lum admonēret, eīque pœnam sceleris denunciāret subeundam.

127. *The prophet proposes a parable to the guilty king.*

Sic Davidem allocūtus est Prophēta : *Erant in eādē urbe duo homines : alter dīves multos boum, caprārum, atque ovium greges alēbat : alter vērō nihil habēbat prāter ovem ūnam, quam ipse emerat, et apud se diligenter nutriēbat.*

Vēnit ad hominem divitem hospes quidam ; quūque ei parandum esset convivium, dīves ille pepercit suis ovibus, et oviculam pauperis vi ereptam hospiti edendam apposuit.

Tuum est, ô Rex, de hoc facto judicāre.

128. *The prophet applies the parable to David.*

Rex indignans respondit : *Inīquē fēcit, quisquis ille est pro ove ablātā quatuor oves reddet.*

Tūm Prophēta, apertē : *Tu, ait, tu es iste vir : te Deus bonis omnibus cumulāvit, te rēgem fēcit, te ab irā Saūlis liberāvit, tibi regiam domum, regias opes tradidit.*

Cur ergō uxōrem Uriæ rapuisti ? cur virum innoxium, virum tibi militantem gladio hostium interfecisti ?

His Prophētæ verbis mōtus Dāvid culpam agnōvit et confessus est.

· Cui propheta ; Tibi, inquit, Deus condonat peccatum tuum, attamen filius, qui natus est tibi, morietur.

129. *David fasts and prays for the life of the infant.*

Paulò post infans in gravem morbum incidit ; per septem dies Dāvid in magno luctu fuit, cibo abstinens et ōrans.

Die septimo infans mortuus est ; nec aūsi sunt famuli id rēgi nunciāre.

Quos ut vidit Dāvid mussitantes, intellexit id quod erat mortuum esse infantem.

Tunc, luctu deposito, jussit sibi appōni cibos, mirantibusque aulicis dixit : *Ægrotante puerula, jejūnus orābam, spērans, scilicet Deum placāri posse : nunc autem quū mortuus est, cur frustrā lugeam ? nūm potero illum ad vitā revocāre ?*

130. *Absalom revolts against his father.*

Ad hunc dolōrem alius accessit dolor : Absalon, filius Davidis, paternum regnum affectāvit : concitātā multitudine imperitā, adversus patrem rebellāvit.

Id ubi cognōvit Dāvid excessit Hierosolymā, veritus ne, si ibi remaneret, Absalon cum exercitu veniens urbem regiam obsidēret, eamque ferro et igne vastāret.

Quārè egressus cum suis qui in officio manēbant, conscendit montem Olivārum flens, nūdis pedibus et operto capite.

131. *The admirable patience of David.*

Fugienti occurrit vir quīdam è genere Saūlis, nomine Semei, qui cœpit Davidem ejusque comites maledictis et lapidibus appetere.

Quod illi indignè ferentes volēbant ulcisci injuriam, et maledici conviciatōris caput amputāre.

At Dāvid eos cohibuit : *Sinite, inquit, istum mihi maledicere : forsitan Deus his quæ patior malis placātus meū miserebitur, et rem afflictam restituet.*

Incredibilem rēgis patientiam admirāti comites dicto ægrè paruerunt.

132. *David assembles an army against Absalom.*

Absalon, profecto patre, ingressus est Hierosolymam, ibique aliquandiū morātus est ; quæ res salūti fuit Davidi : nam interim Dāvid collēgit copias, sēque ad bellum comparāvit.

Jam aderat Absalon cum exercitu, et prælium mox erat committendum : suasērunt rēgi sui comites ut ne interesset certamini.

Quapropter Dāvid Joābum suis copiis præfēcit, sēque in urbem vicinam contulit. Abiens autem

præcepit Joābo cæterisque ducibus, ut Absalōni parcerent, sibi que filium incolumem servarent.

133. *Absalom is vanquished, and remains suspended to a tree by his hair.*

Acritèr pugnatum est utrinque : sed Deo favente, victoria penès Davidem fuit. Terga vèrterunt Absalōnis milites, è quibus viginti duo milia cecidērunt.

Absalon fugiens mūlo insidēbat, erat autem promisso et denso capillo ; dūm præcipiti cursu fertur subter densam quercum, coma ejus implicata est rāmis, et ipse suspensus adhæsit, mūlo interim prætereunte, et cursum pergente.

134. *Absalom's death.*

Vidit quidam pendentem Absalōnem, nec ausus est illi manus violentas inferre, sed nunciavit Joabo, qui eum increpans : *Debueras, inquit, juvenem impium confodere.*

Atqui, respondit ille, me præsentè, rex præcepit tibi, ut filio suo parceres.

Ego vèrò non parcoam, ait Joābus ; et statim sumpsit tres lanceas, quas in pectus Absalōnis defixit.

Quòd Absalon adhuc palpitāret hærens in quercu, armigeri Joābi repetitis ictibus confossum interemērunt.

135. *David bewails the death of his rebellious son.*

Stābat intereā David ad portam urbis, expectans eventum pugnæ, et maximè de filii salūte sollicitus.

Quūm illi nunciātum esset profligātos hostes et interfectum esse Absalōnem, non modò non lætātus est de victoriā quam reportaverat, sed maximum quoque dolōrem cēpit ex morte filii.

Inambulabat in cœnaculo mœrens, et in has vōces identidem erumpens : *Fili mi, Absalon, Absalon, fili mi ; utinam pro te moriar, Absalon fili mi, fili mi Absalon !*

136. *David dies.*

Multa deinceps bella Dāvid prosperè gessit contrā Philistæos, rēbusque foris et domi compositis, reliquum vitæ tempus in florenti pāce exēgit.

Quūm esset extrēmā senectūte et infirmā valetudine, Salomōnem hærēdem regni constituit. Is à summo sacerdote unctus, vivo adhuc patre, rex appellātus est.

Dāvid postquā filio dedisset præcepta regni administrando utilissima, diem suprēmum obiit.

137. *Solomon requests wisdom of God,*

Diligēbat Deus Salomōnem ; et per quēdam

adstāre visus est ; deditque optiōnem eligendi quidquid vellet.

Salomon non aliud sibi dari poposcit, quā sapientiam, reliqua omnia parvi æstimans.

Quæ res itā Deo placuit, ut illi plus tribuerit quā rogātus fuerat ; nam Salomōni eximiam sapientiam impertivit ; et insuper divitias et gloriam, quas non petierat, addidit.

138. *A difficult affair is brought to Solomon's tribunal.*

Non multō post, Salomon concessæ sibi à Deo sapientiæ specimen edidit.

Duæ mulieres in eādē domo habitābant : utraque eōdē tempore peperit puerum. Unus ex his puerulis post diem tertium nocte mortuus est : mātēr subripuit puerum alterius mulieris dormientis, et hūjus loco filium suum mortuum supposuit.

Ortā inter duas mulieres gravi altercatiōne, res ad Salomōnem delāta est.

139. *The judgment of Solomon.*

Difficilis erat atque perobscūra quæstio, cū nullus esset testis.

Rex autem, ut explorāret latentem veritatem : *Dividātur, inquit, puer de quo controversia est ; et pars una uni mulieri, altera alteri detur.*

Judicio assensit falsa mäter ; altera vèrò exclamavit : *Ne, quæso, ne occidatur puer, ô Rex ! mælo ista tötum habeat.*

Tüm rex ait ; *Res est manifesta ; hæc vèrò est mäter pueri ; et huic illum adjudicavit.*

Admirāti sunt omnes singulārem rēgis prudentiam.

140. *Solomon builds and consecrates the Temple of Jerusalem ; in the year 1005 before J. C.*

Salomon templum immensi operis Hierosolymæ ædificavit : omnia auro argento gemmisque in eo fulgēbant. In hoc templo arca fœderis collocāta est.

Vicini rēges ob tantam sapientiæ famam cum Salomōne amicitiam junxērunt, fœdusque fecērunt.

Regina Sāba ejus visendi cupida finibus regni sui excessit, vēnitque Hierosolymam.

Regnābat Salomon in summā pace opibus et deliciis affluens.

141. *Solomon in his old age gives himself up to disorder and idolatry.*

Posteā Salomon voluptāti se dedit ; nihil porrò tam inimicum est virtūti quā voluptas ; itaque amisit sapientiam.

Mulieres exteræ, quas adamavit, eum jam senem ad ritus gentiles pertraxerunt.

Quibus rēbus offensus Deus pœnam illi denuntiavit, scilicet fore ut regnum majore ex parte filio ejus adimeretur et servo traderetur : atque ita factum est.

142. *Rehoboam, Solomon's son, exasperates the people.*

Salomōni Roboāmus filius successit : is imperium culpā paternā jam nūtans stultitiā sua evertit.

Salomon populo vectigal gravissimum imposuerat ; quod onus quū populus tolerāre non posset, illud poposcit imminui.

Rēgem monēbant senes ut populo satisfaceret, juvenes vērò dissuadēbant.

Roboāmus æqualium consilio ūsus, populo acerbè respondit ; ejusque postulatiōnem rejēcit.

143. *Ten tribes forsake Rehoboam, and choose for themselves a king ; in the year 980 before J. C.*

Exorta est seditio : decem tribus à Roboāmo defecērunt, rēgemque sibi creavērunt Jeroboāmum è tribu Ephraimi. Duæ tantū tribus in fide mansērunt, scilicet tribus Jūdæ et tribus Benjamin.

Sic duo ex ūno regna facta sunt, alterum Jūdæ, alterum Israël.

Jeroboāmus, ut populum suum à consuetudine eundi Hierosolymam abduceret, propriam religionem eis instituit, et falsos Deos proposuit colendos.

144. Short duration of the kingdom of Israel ; its end ; in the year 718 before J. C.

Non diù stetit regnum Israeliticum, quia omnes ad ūnum rēges fuērunt impii.

Ad eos Deus sæpè misit Prophētas, qui eos admonērent, et ad vērū cultum revocārent ; sed illi Prophetārum monitis non paruērunt, imò eos contumeliis, pœnis, morte affecērunt.

Quārè irātus Deus illos in potestātem hostium tradidit : devicti sunt à rēge Assyriōrum, qui decem tribus captivas fēcit, et in Assyriam deportāvit.

145. The history of Tobit.

Inter captivos qui deducti sunt in Assyriam fuit Tobias.

Is ab ineunte ætate lēgem divīnam sedulò observābat.

Quùm esset puer, nihil tamen puerile gessit.

Deniquè dū irent omnes ad vitulos aureos, quos Jeroboāmus, rex Israel, fecerat et populo adorandos proposuerat, hic sōlus fugiēbat socie-

tatem omnium ; pergēbat autem ad templum Domini, et ibi adorābat.

146. Tobit retains his piety in the midst of the Gentiles.

Tobias adultus uxorem duxit, habuitque filium quem ab infantiā docuit timēre Deum, et ab omni peccato abstinēre.

Quum in captivitatem abductus esset, eādem in Deum pietatem semper retinuit : omnia bona, quæ habere poterat, quotidie exilii sui comitibus impertiēbat, eosque monitis salutaribus ad colendum Deum hortabātur.

Gabēlo cuidam egenti decem talenta, quibus à rēge donātus fuerat, perhumaniter commodāvit.

147. Tobit inters the dead at the risk of his life.

Postea exortus est novus Assyriōrum rex Israelitis infensus, qui eos vexābat, necābat et sepeliri vetābat.

In hāc calamitate, Tobias frātres invisēbat, miseros consōlans, egēnos opibus suis juvans, et mortuos sepeliens.

Ea res nunciāta est rēgi, qui jussit Tobiam interfici, et bonis omnibus spoliari.

At Tobias cum uxore et filio delituit, sicque rēgis iram effūgit.

148. *He perseveres in the practice of this duty against the will of his friends.*

Die quōdam festo, quūm domi laūtum convivium paravisset, misit filium ut aliquot è sociis ad prandium invitāret.

Reversus filius nunciāvit patri hominem Istaelitā jacēre in foro mortuum.

Exsiliens statim Tobias, cadāver occultē portāvit domum, ut illud nocte sepeliret.

Sui illum amici ab hoc officio dehortabantur ; at Tobias magis Deum quān rēgem timens, id facere non destitit.

149. *Tobit becomes blind, and suffers this affliction with patience.*

Tobias in præstando solito officio defatigatus, incubuit parieti et obdormivit : fortē ex nido hirundinum stercora calida incidērunt in oculos dormientis undē cæcus factus est.

Quam calamitatem ideō permisit Deus illi evenire, ut esset illustre patientiæ exemplum posteris propositum ad imitandam.

Nam Tobias adeō patienter tulit cæcitatem, ut neque illum querentem quisquam audierit, neque ille eō min⁹s constanter Deum coluerit.

150. *Tobit's abhorrence of theft.*

Uxor Tobīæ in texendâ tēlâ comparābat ea quæ ad victum erant necessaria. Quâdam die domum attulit hædum, quem pretio labōris quotidiani emerat.

Hædum balantem audivit Tobīas ; et veritus ne furto ablātus esset, dixit uxōri : *Vide ne iste clam alicui ereptus sit : redde illum domino suo : nefas enim est nobis ex rapto vivere. Aded vir justus ab omni improbitate abhorrebāt !*

151. *Tobit's advice to his son.*

Tobīas mortem sibi imminere putans, vocāvit filium suum : “ Audi, inquit, fili mi, verba patris
“ amantissimi : eaque penitus memoriæ tuæ in-
“ fixa hæreant, ut vitam sapienter instituas.

“ Quotidiè Deum cogita, et cave ne unquam
“ in eum pecces, ejusque præcepta negligas.

“ Miserere pauperum, ut Deus tuī misereā-
“ tur : quantum poteris, esto beneficus et libe-
“ rālis ; si tibi magnæ opes suppetant, multum
“ tribue ; si parvæ, parum, sed libenter ; quoni-
“ am benēficientia hominem ab æternâ morte li-
“ berat.

“ Superbiam fuge, neque eam in animum aut
“ in sermōnem sinas obrepere.

152. *Continuation of his advice.*

“ Quod tibi nōlis fieri, aliis ne facito : fili mi,
 “ si quis tibi opus fecerit, statim ei mercēdem
 “ persolve : consilium semper à viro sapiente
 “ exquirere : ne societatem cum improbis jungito.
 “ Quum ex hac vitā decessero, sepehi corpus
 “ meum : matrem tuam colito, memor malōrum
 “ quæ passa est, dum te in utero gestaret ; et
 “ quum ipsa suprēmum diem obierit, eam ponito
 “ mēcum in eōdem sepulcro.

153. *Tobit informs his son that he had lent ten talents to Gabael.*

“ Hoc etiam te moneo, fili mi, me comoda-
 “ visse decem argenti talenta Gabēlo, qui nunc
 “ commoratur Rāge in urbe Medorum.”

Tunc adolescens patri : *Omnia, inquit, ut præ-*
cipis mihi, faciam, pater. Quomodo autem illam
pecuniam à Gabēlo recipiam ignōro ; nam neque
ille me, neque ego illum nōdi ; nec quā viā eatur in
Mediam scio.

Cui Tobias pater : *Chirographum Gabēli habeo,*
quod quum illi exhibueris, statim reddet pecuniam ;
sed quære tibi hominem fidēlem, quī tibi sit dux viæ.

154. *The angel Raphael offers to accompany Tobias.*

Egressus Tobias invēnit juvenem stantem

accinctum ad iter faciendum ; quem ignōrans Angelum Dei esse, salutavit.

Undē es, ō bone juvenis ? Sum, inquit ille, ūnus ex Israelitis.

Nosti-ne, ait Tobias, viam quæ dūcit in Mediam ? Nōvi, inquit, et sæpē ūsus sum hospitio Gabēli, qui ibi habitat.

Tobias ea lætus renunciat patri, qui arcessitum juvenem interrogāvit, an vellet esse filii comes et itineris socius, promissâ mercēde ? Id se vel le respondit juvenis.

Itaque Tobias valedixit parentibus, simulque ambo dedērunt se in viam, et canis secūsus est eos.

155. *The tears of Tobias's mother.*

Profecto Tobîâ, cœpit mäter ejus flēre, et acerbè queri quòd vir suus dimisisset filium.

Cur nos orbasti solatio senectūtis nostræ ? melius fuit carēre istâ pecuniâ ad quam recuperandam filius missus est : satis erat nōbis quòd filii conspectu frui licēret.

Cui marītus : *Nōli flēre, inquit ; incolumis filius perveniet in Mediam ; incolumis ad nos redibit : Deus mittet Angelum, qui ei prosperum iter præstet.*

Quibus verbis sedāta mulier tacuit.

156. *Tobias delivered from a monstrous fish.*

Interea Tobias et Angelus pervenēre ad flū-

men Tigrim ; et quùm adolescens accessisset ad abluendos pedes, ecce piscis ingens exsiliit, quasi illum devoratûrus.

Ad cûjus aspectum Tobîas perterritus exclamavit : *Domine, invadit me.* Cui Angelus ; *Apprehende illum, et trahè ad te.*

Piscis attractus in ripam aliquandiù palpitâvit, et expirâvit.

Tunc jussit Angelus fel piscis sepôni, utpotè medicamentum salutâre : deindè partem carnis coxerunt comedendam in viâ. .

157. *He arrives at the city of Ecbatan.*

Ut appropinquavêrunt urbi, quæ vocabâtur Ecbatana, dixit Tobîas Angelo : *Apud quem vis ut diversêmur in hâc urbe ?*

Cui Angelus : *Est hîc, inquit, vir quîdam cognâtus tuus, nomine Raguel, is nos excipiet : habet filiâam unicam, quam te oportet uxôrem ducere : pete eam à patre ; nec dubito quin postulatiôni tuæ libenter annuat. Deus enim has tibi destinât nuptias ; et omnes Ruguêlis facultâtes jûre hæreditario ad te pervenient.*

158. *Tobias is received at the house of Raguel his relation.*

Eos lætus excâpit Ruguel, qui conspicâtus To-

biam, dixit uxōri suæ : *Quàm similis est hūc adolescens cognāto meo !*

Tūm ad hospites conversus : *Undē estis, boni juvenes ? Qui responderunt : Sumus ex Israelītis urbis Ninives.—Nostis-ne Tobiam ?—Novimus.*

Tunc Raguel cœpit Tobiam laudibus efferre : quem interpellans Angelus : *Tobias, inquit, de quo loqueris, pater istius est.* Raguel complexus adolescentem, ait : *Tibi gratulor, fili mi, quia boni et optimi viri filius es.* Uxor Raguelis et filia collacrymavērunt.

159. Tobias's marriage.

Deindē Raguel jussit apparārī convivium ; quūmq̃ue hospites hortarētur ut discumberent : *Neque ego comedam, inquit Tobias, neque bibam, nisi prius filiam tuam mihi desponderis.*

Cui Raguel : *Deus profectō meas preces audīvit. vosque hūc adduxit, ut ista cognato suo nuberet : quapropter nōli dubitāre quin eam tibi hodiē daturus sim uxōrem.*

Acceptā chartā, fecērunt conscriptionem conjugii, et laudantes Deum, mensæ accubuērunt.

160. Gabael comes to the wedding.

Raguel Tobiam obtestātus est ut apud se quindecim dies morarētur : cūjus voluntātī obtempe-

rans Tobias, rogavit Angelum ut sölus adiret Gabëlum, paternamque pecuniam ab illo reciperet.

Itaque Angelus, sumptis camélis, properavit Ragem, suum Gabëlo chirographum reddidit, pecuniam illi creditam recēpit, eum ad nuptias Tobis adduxit.

161. *The unhappiness of Tobit and his wife.*

Interea Tobias pater erat animo anxio et sollicito, quodd suus filius in redeundo tardior esset. *Quarè tandiù morätur filius ?* inquiēbat mœrens : *Forsitan Gabëlus mortuus est, et nēmo est qui illi reddat istam pecuniam : illum abesse à nōbis vehementer doleo :* cōpēruntque ipse et uxor ejus flēre.

Præsertim luctus mätis nullo solatio levāri poterat : hæc quotidie domo egressa circuibat vias omnes, qua filium suum reditūrum esse sperābat, ut procūl vidēret eum, si fieri posset, venientem.

162. *Tobias returns to his father.*

Consumptis quindecim diēbus Raguel voluit Tobiam retinēre ; sed Tobias : *Oro te, ait, dimitte me quamprimū :* scis enim parentes meos nunc animo angī meā causā.

Tandem à secero dimissus cum uxōre ad patrem redibat.

In itinere dixit illi Angelus : *Statim ut domum ingressus fueris, Deum adorā ; et complexus patrem lini oculos ejus felle piscis, quod servasti ; tunc sanabuntur oculi ejus, tēque et cælum pater lætus conspiciet.*

163. *Arrival of Tobias.*

Dum Tobias urbi appropinquāret, mātēr ejus, ut solēbat, in vertice montis sedēbat, undē prospicere in longinquum posset ; vidit illum procūl venientem, currensque nunciāvit viro suo.

Tunc canis, qui simul fuerat in viā, præcucurrit et quasi nuncius adveniens caudā suā hero adlabātur.

Confestim pater consurgens cœpit offendens pedibus currere, et datā manu servo, processit obviām filio. Osculātus est eum, cæpēruntque ambo præ gaudio lacrymas fundere.

164. *The father recovers his sight.*

Quum ambo Deum adoravissent, eīque gratias egissent, consedērunt. Deindē Tobias oculos patris linivit felle piscis : et post dimidiam fermē hōram cœpit albūgo, quasi membrāna ōvi, ex oculis ejus egredi, quam apprehensam filius extraxit : atque ille statim vīsum recēpit.

Tunc læti omnes collaudābant Deum ; propinqui quoque Tobīæ convenērunt, gratulantes ei omnia bona quæ Deus illi impertierat.

165. The angel Raphael discovers himself to Tobit.

Deindè Tobias narravit parentibus beneficia quæ acceperat ab eo itineris duce, quem hominem esse putabat : quare obtulerunt illi dimidiam partem pecuniæ quam attulerant.

Tunc ille dixit eis : *Ego sum Raphael Angelus, unus è septem qui adstamus ante Deum : misit me Dominus ut sanarem te : nunc tempus est ut ad eum revertar à quo missus sum. Vos autem debitas Deo grates rependite.*

Hæc locutus, ab illorum conspectu ablatus est nec ultrà comparuit.

166. The happy death of Tobit ; his posterity.

Tobias, postquam visum recepisset, vixit annis duobus et quadraginta. Instante autem morte vocatum filium monuit ut semper in timore Domini perseveraret. Tum placidâ morte quievit.

Mortuo patre, Tobias filius perrexit ad socerum suum Raguellem, illumque omni officio coluit.

Deniquè cum attigisset novem et nonaginta annos, ipse vitâ excessit. Omnes autem liberi ejus et nepotes domesticam virtutem sunt imitati ; Deoque pariter et hominibus grâti et accepti fuerunt.

167. Abias and Asa kings of Judah.

Ha ctenus ea quæ ad regnum Israeliticum spec-

Immemor beneficii à Joiadâ accepti, filium illius sapienter admonentem lapidibus obrui jussit.

Ipse paulò post à suis in lectulo necatus, sepulturâ regiâ caruit.

172. *Amasias, king of Judah.*

Jôæ morte regnum ad Amasiam filium devēnit ; is Idumæam adortus est cum ingentibus copiis, quas magno sumptu collegerat : sed à Prophētâ admonitus est ut magis divīno auxilio quàm militum multitudinī confideret.

Itaque dismissâ militum parte, parvâ manu cum hoste conflixit, et insignem victoriam reportâvit.

Deindè, elatus victoriâ, Deum deseruit ; et à rege Samariæ, quem temerè laccessiverat, amisso exercitu, captus est.

173. *Onias and Joatham, kings of Judah.*

Onias Amasiæ filius et successor fuit. Philistæos, Deo favente, domuit, Arabes devicit.

Posteà animum ejus invâsit superbia ; mūnus sacerdōtum sibi arrogavit : thus Deo ausus est offerre, quod sōlis sacerdotibus fas erat ; quàmque a Pontifice admonitus, non parūisset, turpi morbo, quem lepram vocant, correptus est.

Quârè procuratiōnem regni coactus est relinquere Joathæ filio, qui rectè imperium administravit.

174. *Achas, king of Judah.*

Achas Joathæ filius in Deum impius fuit, numina gentium coluit. Rēgis exemplum brevī secūta est ipsa civitas.

Quam ob causam Deo invisus, magnam cladem ab Samariæ et Syriæ regibus accēpit; nec illum calamitas ad meliorem mentem revocāvit.

Non eum puduit ab Assyriis auxilium petere, aurumque et argentum a templo ablātum illōrum regi dōno mittere: vēnit rex Assyriōrum, et primum quidem hostes ejus qui se advocaverat profligāvit, sed deindē ipsius etiam regnum vastāvit.

175. *Reign of Ezekias, his piety.*

Ezechias singulāri pietāte floruit: statim ut regno potitus est, populum et sacerdōtes cohortatus, urbem à paternis superstitionibus expiāvit, templum ornavit; cæremonias, quæ jampridem omissæ fuerant, restituit.

Nec minor ei fuit in bello gerendo virtus quàm in religiōne tuendā pietas: Philistæos multis præliis contudit. Judæosque à tribūtis, quæ pendēbant Assyriis, liberāvit.

176. *His disorder and remarkable cure.*

Iisdem temporibus Ezechias in gravem morbum incidit: quumque Isaïas Prophēta illi denun-

ciasset vitæ finem adesse, Deum rex cum lacrymis oravit ne sibi vitam adimeret.

Precibus ejus et lacrymis motus Deus, quindecim annorum usuram illi concessit; atque ad faciendam fidem, solis umbra, rege ita postulante, per decem lineas regressa est in ejus horologio.

Tertio post die, Ezechias sanatus templum adiit.

177. The king of Assyria besieges Jerusalem, which God delivers by a miracle; in the year 710 before Jesus Christ.

Rex Assyriorum bellum Ezechiae intulit: Hierosolyman obsidione cinxit, minitans urbis excidium, nisi cives maturâ ditione sibi consulerent.

In hoc statu rerum Ezechiam confirmavit Isaias, pollicitus divinum auxilium non defuturum, brevique obsidionem solutum iri.

Et verò nocte sequenti Angelus Dei centum octoginta quinque hostium millia letho dedit. Rex Assyriorum trepidus in patriam fugit, ibique paulo post a filiis occisus est.

178. Death of king Ezechias.

Ezechias tanto periculo liberatus, in summâ pace reliquum vitæ tempus egit: omnia illi feliciter cedebant, quia illi Deus favēbat; ipse tot beneficiis divinis obligatus in eadem constanter pietā-

te mansit : omnem suam spem in Dei auxilio posuit : iis rebus quæ Deo placēbant animum semper intendit.

Regnāvit annos novem et viginti, quibus exactis, placidâ morte decessit. Populus eum luxit, et corpus ejus inter sepulcra avōrum regum loco editōre collocatum est.

179. *The crimes of Manasses, his imprisonment, his penitence.*

Ezechiam successit Manasses, patris religiōsi filius impius. Is, relicto vērī Dei cultu, falsa numina adorāvit.

Ad impietatem accessit crudelitas ; quum enim Isaïas prophēta iram divīnam illi denunciasset, rex furōre percitus prophētam serrâ ligneâ secāri jussit.

Necem servi sui brevī ultus est Deus : Manasses ab Assyriis victus captusque est, et in vincula conjectus.

Ibi calamitāte edoctus, scelerum veniam suppliciter à Deo petiit et impetrāvit : in regnum restitutus, Deum piē coluit.

180. *King Amon ; his speedy death ; the piety of his son Josias.*

Amon, Manassis filius, paternam impietatem imitatus est, non vērō poenitentiam.

Non ultra biennium regnâvit, et à suis domi interfectus est.

Cui successit Josias, vir sanctus et religiōsus : ita puer virtūti deditus, populum ad legitimum cultum revocâvit.

At illum deindè inconsiderâta fiducia perdidit ; nam contra Egyptios exercitum duxit, admonitusque à Deo ut prælio abstinêret, nihilo minùs acie dimicâvit. Itaque, re malè gestâ, vulnus accêpit, et paucis post diēbus mortuus est.

181. *The captivity of Babylon ; in the year 606 before Jesus Christ.*

Josias moriens tres reliquit filios : ex his Joachas tres duntaxat menses regnâvit ; bello captus est ab Assyriōrum rēge.

In Joachæ locum suffectus est Jechonias, quo regnante. Nabuchodonosor, Babyloniōrum rex, Hierosolymam expugnâvit ; cīves Babylōnem transtulit, relictâ vili plebeculâ, cui præfēcit Sedeciam, postrēmum rēgem.

Quùm Sedecias rebellasset, Nabuchodonosor reversus urbem diruit, templum incendit, Sedeciam, effossis priùs oculis in carcerem misit.

182. *Daniel and his companions raised in the palace of Nebuchodonosor.*

Inter captivos, qui Babylōnem abducti fuerant,

delecti sunt pueri eximiâ formâ. Daniel, Ananias, Misael, et Azarias : hi cum aliis multis in ipsâ regiâ educabantur, ut postea ad mensam régis consisterent, eique accumbenti ministrarent.

Nabuchodonosor jusserat eos, quò meliøre vultu essent, iisdem cibus ali, quibus ipse vescebatur ; at generosi illi pueri, cibus profanis, quia id lex vetabat uti noluérunt, sed sôlis leguminibus : attamen robustiôres ac nitentiores facti sunt cæteris pueris, quibuscum nutriebantur.

183. *The three young men in the furnace.*

Nabuchodonosor sibi posuit statuam auream quam ab omnibus jussit adorâri, propositâ mortis poenâ iis qui parère nollent.

Ananias, Misael, et Azarias mori maluérunt quàm honorem sôli Deo debitum statuæ deferre.

Irâtus rex eos vestitos et catênis vinctos conjecit in fornâcem ardentem : sed flamma nihil illis nocuit : nec corpus adussit ignis, nec vestes quidem mutâvit ; ac solvit tantummodò vincula quibus constringebantur, itâ ut illæsi in mediâ fornâce ambularent.

184. *Daniel in the lions' den.*

Daniel apud rēgem gratiâ plurimùm valēbat ob singulārem prudentiam : quapropter invisus erat aulicis qui ei insidias parabant. Suascrunt regi

ut edicto vetâret quemquam coli, nisi se, per dies triginta.

Non paruit Daniel edicto impio ; sed quotidie Deum precabâtur, uti facere antè consueverat.

Explorantes eum aulici accusavêrunt, rexque coactus est hominem sibi cârûm objicere leonibus : nam ità lex ferêbat.

Sed feræ Daniêli pepercêrunt ; rexque miraculo commôtus ipsos accusatôres leonibus devorandos tradidit.

185. *History of Esther, wife of king Assuerus.*

Mardocheus, ūnus ex captivis, Judæos è magno periculo liberâvit. Filiam frâtris sui utrôque parente orbam, nomine Esthêrem, educaverat.

Hanc rex Assuêrus duxerat uxôrem, et valdè diligêbat.

Erat tunc aulicus quidam apud rêgem gratiôsus, nomine Aman, qui favôre regio superbiens, adorâri se volêbat ; quod facere renuens Mardocheus, grave in se odium Amânis accenderat.

Aman, ulciscendi inimici causâ, universam Judæôrum gentem perdere statuit, edictumque eâ de re ab Assuêro impetrâvit.

186. *Mardocheus makes known to Esther the danger of her people.*

Ubi ad aures Mardochei crudèle edictum per-

vēnit, statim conscissis vestibus, saccum induit, conspersusque cinere perrexit ad regiam, et illam implēvit questibus.

Esther, lamentantis vōce audītā, quæsivit quid istud rei esset : ut cognōvit Mardochæum, Judæosque omnes esse neci destinatos, invocāto Deo, adiit regem, suæ gentis ruīnam deprecātūra. Non tamen continuò rem aperuit rēgi, sed eum ad convivium invitāvit.

187. *Aman's disgrace, his shameful death ; in the year 460 before Jesus Christ.*

Assuērus ad convivium cum Amāne vēnit ; et quūm hilari esset animo, Esther ad illius pedes se abjēcit supplex.

Cui rex promisit nihil ei se negatūrum, etiam si dimidiam regni sui partem peteret.

Tūm Esther : *Meam, ô rex, meæque gentis salutem precor : nam crudēlis iste Aman nos devōvit neci.*

Quā re permōtus est Assuērus ; audiensque crucem ab eo parātam esse Mardochæo, Amānem ipsum eidem cruci jussit affigi.

188. *Cyrus, king of Persia, makes himself master of Babylon, and grants the Jews liberty ; in the year 536 before Jesus Christ.*

Captivitas Babylonica per septuaginta annos

duravit, idque prædixerat Deus. Postquàm illud tempus effluxit, Cyrus, Persarum rex, devicto Babyloniõrum rēge, Judæis fēcit potestatem in patriam remigrandi, templumque restituendi; sacra etiam vasa, quæ Nabuchodonosor abstulerat, reddi jussit.

Itaque Judæi, duce Zorobabèle, Hierosolymam regressi sunt, et prima novi templi fundamenta jecērunt; sed ædificatio diù intermissa fuit, quia illam impediēbant vicinæ gentes.

189. *The state of the Jews after their return from captivity.*

Reversi in patriam Judæi, composito urbis statu, non jam rēges habuēre, sed imperium penēs pontifices fuit: tribūta tamen pensitārunt primū Persis, deindē Græcis, post devictum ab Alexandro Darium.

Nec deinceps ab avitâ religiōe unquam desciverunt, quamvis eâ de causâ à pluribus regibus vexāti fuerint, ac præsertim ab Antiocho, rēge Syriæ: quæ pars historiæ Judaicæ nunc narranda venit.

190. *The persecution of Antiochus: in the year 170 before Jesus Christ.*

Antiochus, Syriæ rex, sacram Judæõrum lēgem evertere aggressus est: edidit ut omnes, re-

licitis majōrum suōrum institūtis, gentiliū mīta viverent ; āras falsis Diis per universam Judæam extruxit : omnia templi Hierosolymitani ornamenta detraxit : libros sacros jussit combūri : reluctantes inauditis suppliciis affēcit : urbem innumerā cæde vestāvit : ac, ne Judæi tot malis oppressi rebellārent, præsidium in arce collocavit.

191. *The constancy of Eleazar.*

Ex Judæis multi patriam deseruērunt, declinandi periculi causā : multi mortem appetiērunt, potius quā a lēge divinā discederent.

Insignis fuit Eleazari senis constantia : is, aperto ōre, compellebātur carnem suillam comedere, quā Judæis lex interdicēbat.

At vir fortissimus cibum vetitum respuēbat indignans : quamobrem quū ad supplicium duceretur, sui eum amīci hortabantur ut aliam carnem, quam attulerant, comedendo, simulāret se regi paruisse, sicque mortem vitāret.

192. *Death of Eleazar.*

Eleazarus rem prāvam suadentibus noluit assentiri : *Ætati nostræ, inquit, non convenit ista simulatio ; non committam ut perniciosum exemplum adolescentibus relinquam : multò satius est perire, quā, propter brevem vitæ usūram, turpitudinis notam meo nomini inurere. Si vestro obsequar consilio,*

hominum quidem suppliciis eripiar ; sed iram divinam non effugiam.

His dictis, mortem fortiter subiit, æternamque gloriâ est consecutus.

193. *The martyrdom of a mother and her seven children.*

Præclârûm Eleazari exemplum secûta est mulier quædam cum septem filiis.

Hi omnes simul comprehensi sunt et virgis cæsi ut ad peccandum adigerentur ; sed eos nulla vis potuit à lège divinâ abducere. Illorum nâtu maximus declarâvit se suosque frâtres parâtos esse mori, magis quàm culpam committere.

Irâtus rex ollas æneas succend ijussit ; tûm ei, qui locûtus fuerat, linguam amputâri, cutem capitis detrahi, summas manus ac pedes præcîdi, et truncum corpus in ollâ torrêri.

Aderant tristi spectaculo cæteri frâtres cum mâtre, sêque invicem hortabantur ad mortem fortiter tolerandam.

Tum comprehensus est secundus, et post detractam capitis cutem cum capillis, interrogâtus num vellet carnem oblâtam edere, negâvit se id factûrum : quapropter, præcisis membris, in ollam ardentem missus est.

Quùm extrêmum spiritum ageret, ad rêgem conversus: *Tu quidem, ait, hanc vitam nôbis eripis; sed amissam nôbis reddet Deus, pro cûjus lège eam profundimus.*

Post hunc tertius similiter cruciatus est : linguam postulanti protulit amputandam ; manusque protendens, dixit : *Hæc membra à Deo accepta nunc propter Deum contemno, quia spero fore ut ea recuperem.*

Rex et alii circumstantes admirabantur animum adolescentis, qui acerbissimum dolorem pro nihilo ducēbat.

Hoc extincto, quartus eodem supplicio necatus est ; quum jam morti esset proximus, dixit : *Nābis optabile est lētho dari, quoniam mortem pro divinā lēge oppetitam immortalitas consequētur.*

Quum quintus à carnificibus torquerētur, sic locutus est : *Abuteris, ô rex, potestāte tuā : scilicet putas nos omninō derelictos esse à Deo et omni ope destitutos, atque idcirco innumeris malis nos opprimis ; sed mox ipse divinæ potentia vim experitūrus es.*

Pari constantiā sextus verbera et tormenta pertulit : quibus pēnē confectus rēgem sic compellāvit ; *Nōli errāre, et malis nostris gloriāri : nos propter peccāta nostra hæc patimur, at brevī cum Deo in gratiam redibimus : tu vērō superbiæ et crudelitātis istius pœnas dabis gravissimas.*

Ex septem fratribus ūnus tantum supererat, nātū minimus. Quem Antiochus cœpit illicere ut lēgem desereret, affirmans eum divitem fore et beatum ; sed adolescens nec minis movebātur, nec promissis.

Quārē mātrem rex hortātus est, ut filio suadē-

ret imperâta facere. Illa irridens crudêlem tyrannum, sic filium allocûta est : *Miserere, fili mi, mâttris tuæ ; miserere meî quæ te utero gestavi, quæ te nâtum lacte alui : noli à fraternâ virtûte degenerâre : noli timere carnificem istum. Deum unum time, Deum intueri, à quo mercêdem recipies.*

His verbis confirmâtus adolescens exclamâvit : *Non regi obsequor, sed lēgi : Tum conversus ad Antiochum : Tu quidem, ô sceleste, Dei omnipotentis iram non effugies : erit tempus quum ab eo percussus et dolore victus, te hominem esse confiteberis. Nisi gens nostra in Deum peccavisset, nunquàm in has misérias incidissēmus ; sed mox Deus meo frâtrumque meorum sanguine placatus, genti nostræ Reconciliabitur, et nos post mortem patienter toleratam aternâ vitâ donabit.*

Tum Antiochus indignè ferens se derisum esse, in adolescentulum crudeliùs etiam quàm in cæteros desæviit, et illum exquisito supplicio necavit.

Deniquè septem filiõrum cædem mâttris nece cumulavit. Hæc mulier plânè admirabilis et sempiternâ memoriâ digna, postquàm filios certantes et aspectu et verbis adjuverat, postquàm morientes magno animo conspexerat, ipsa diâram mortem subiit, suumque sanguinem cum filiõrum sanguine commiscuit.

194. *The zeal of Mathathias and his children.*

Erat tunc Hierosolymæ sacerdos, nomine Ma-

thathias cum quinque filiis, Jūdâ, Jonathâ, Simōne, Eleazaro, et Joanne. Hi, relictâ urbe, ne vidērent mala, quibus ea conflictabâtur, secessērunt in solitudinem.

Eò confluit multitūdo hominum, quibus cordi erant lēges divīnæ, brevique ad speciem justi exercitūs crēvit.

Tunc, duce Mathathiâ, statuērunt patriam armis liberâre, et religiōnem tuēri : itaque âras passim falsis numinibus erectas evertērunt, neglectumque vērī Dei cultum restituērunt.

195. *Mathathias dies. The first action of Judas Machabeus.*

Intereâ Mathathias mortuus est, moriensque exercitui præfēcit Jūdā filium, qui dictus est Machabæus.

Is bellum à patre susceptum strenuè persecūtus est.

Omnia optimi ducis munia egregiè implēvit : divīno, quod invocaverat, auxilio frētus, castella expugnāvit, urbes præsidio munivit ; Apollonium ūnum ex præfectis Antiochi vicit, et ipse suâ manu in acie interfēcit ; ejusque gladio, quē illi detraxerat, in præliis deinceps ūsus est.

196. *Victory of Judas Machabeus over Nicanor.*

Antiochus, ubi audivit victum fuisse Apolloni-

um, irā exarsit : mandātum dedit Lysiae, ut Judæam vastāret, gentemque universam delēret.

Lysias Nicanōrem et Gorgiam adversūs Judæos misit, quibus dedit quadraginta peditum et septem equitum millia : hi castra posuērunt non longē ab urbe Hierosolymā.

Jūdas, cūjus spes omnis in Deo posita erat, non dubitāvit cum tribus hominum millibus prælium committere. Tam exiguā manu copias regias prostrāvit, et ingenti prædā potitus est.

197. *Lysias vanquished by Judas.*

Hæc clādes nunciāta est Lysiae, qui existimans id culpā imperatōrum accidisse, statuit ipse exercitum ducere. Vēnit igitur in Judæam cum sexaginta quinque hominum millibus.

Habēbat Jūdas decem tantūm millia hominum ; tamen adversūs Lysiam processit, et, invocāto priūs divino auxilio, cum hoste conflixit.

Quinque hominum millia de exercitu Lysiae cecidit, reliquos adeō perterrituit, ut in fugam versi sint.

198. *Judas purifies the Temple which had been defiled by the infidels.*

Pulsis hostibus, Jūdas restituendo cultui divīno animum intendit : rediit victor in urbem Hierosolymam, quæ foedam suā speciem præbēbat.

Portæ templi exustæ erant, altäre pollütum, virgulta in atriis, quasi saltu, enäta.

Jūdas omnia purgāvit, portas refecit, novum altäre erexit, cūjus dedicatio magnā totius populi frequentiā, clangentibus tubis, facta est; decretumque, ad memoriam rei sempiternam, quottannis diem solemnem celebrātum iri.

199. *Evident marks of God's protecting Judas Machabeus.*

Concitātæ ob restitūtum templum gentes vicinæ bellum Judæis intulērunt: contra illas Jūdas Machabæus dimicāvit. Eo in prælio Deus manifestum se præbuit Jūdæ adjutōrem; nam inter pugnandum apparuērunt quinque viri equis et virtūte insignes, quōrum duo Jūdā medium habentes incolumem servābant, in hostes vērō tela et fulmina jaciēbant: undē illi, oculis et mente turbāti, ad viginti quinque millia interfecti sunt.

200. *Antiochus is smitten of God.*

Antiochus, ut cognōvit suos duces à Jūdā Machabæo fuisse devictos, āmens furōre, in Judæam citātō cursu contendit, excidio gentis et urbē acceptam clādem ultūrus.

At illum subitus viscerum dolor corripuit à Deo immissus: quūque nihilominus cursum accelerāret, è curru graviter decidit: cāsus gravis

ægrum jam corpus valdè afflixit ; undè factum est ut membra corrupta scatèrent vermibus, et fœtorem latè emitterent, exercitui et ægro ipsi intolerabilem.

201. *Death of Antiochus.*

Antiochus' dolōris acerbitate victus tandem ad sãnam mentem rediit : se mortalem esse agnōvit, et recordatus malōrum, quibus Judæos affecerat, apertè confessus est se suōrum scelerum pœnas luere : promisit se Judæos florentes beātosque facturum.

Sed quia ea omnia metus mortis ipsi extorquēbat, non vëra pœnitentia, divinam misericordiam non flexit rex impius et homicida, et, morbo in hōras ingravescente, miserè interiit.

202. *Lysias is vanquished a second time, by Judas Machabeus.*

Antiocho successit filius, cui nomen Eupātor fuit. Hic paterni in Judæos odii hæres, contra eos misit Lysiam, qui jam semel victus à Judâ, hanc maculam cupiēbat eluere.

• Jūdæ ad opem divinam confūgit, uti facere solēbat, orāvitque Dominum ut Angelum mitteret sui populi adiutorem.

Deindè sumptis armis, obviām hosti cum suis progressus est. Tunc ante aciem Judæōrum vi-

sus est eques, veste candidâ, armis aureis indûtus, hastam vibrans.

Quo prodigio confirmâti Judæi, leonum mōre, in hostes irruerunt, et undecem millia peditum, equites mille et sexcentos, prostraverunt.

203. King Eupator himself comes into Judea with a formidable army.

Rex ipse Eupātor, ad opprimendum Jūdā Machabæum, omnes regni sui vires collēgit : itaque cum centum millibus et viginti millibus equitum in Judæam ingressus est.

Præibant elephanti, vastâ corporis mōle et horrendo stridōre terribiles : singulis belluis impositæ erant lignæ torres, ex quibus pugnabant milites armâti.

Sed Jūdas, qui potentiæ divinæ magis quàm numero militum confidēbat, isto terrifico belli apparātu non fuit commōtus : in eam castrōrum hostilium partem irruit, ubi erat tabernaculum rēgis ; et occisis quatuor hominum millibus, tantas opes dissipāvit.

204. The courage of Eleazar, the brother of Judas Machabeus.

Memorabilis fuit hæc pugna fortitudine et morte Eleazari. Is viderat belluam ūnam cæteris majorem, ac phaleris regiis circumtectam : exis-

timans illâ rēgem vehi, se pro commūni salute devōvit : per medios hostes ad belluam properāvit, sub illius ventrem subiit, repetitis ictibus confossam occīdit, et belluæ labentis pondere oppressus ipse occubuit.

205. The impiety of Nicanor ; his defeat, and death.

Demetrius, occupāto Syriæ regno, adversus Judæos Nicanōrem mīsit. Hic impius, extensâ in templum dexterâ; aūsus est minâri se Dei ædem solo æquatūrum.

Jūdas et milites ejus, quamquam pauci erant, cum illō conflixerunt, manu quidem pugnantes, sed Dominum animo orantes.

Regium exercitum ad interneciōnem ceciderunt. Nicanor ipse inter hostium cadavera repertus est, cūjus caput avulsum Judas Hierosolymam ferri jussit, manumque nefariam templo affixam suspendi.

206. Death of Judas Machabeus.

Mox secūtum est alterum prælium cum Bacchide uno ex Demetrii præfectis : quod quidem prælium fuit Judæis funestum : nam illi, amissâ quam in Deum habuerant fiduciâ, animo conciderunt, et alii aliō dilapsi sunt.

Jūdas cum octingentis tantum hominibus impetum hostium sustinuit ; imò oppositam sibi aciei partem fudit : sed multitudine hostium circum-

ventus illōrum tēlis confossus est. - Quām cārus populo fuerit, mœrōre funeris indicātum est : sui eum cīves diū luxērunt.

207. *Jonathan succeeds Judas Machabeus ; his death.*

In locum Jūdæ suffectus est Jonathas. Is, fraternæ virtūtis æmulus, Bacchīdem pluribus præliis vicit, illumque ad petendam pācem adēgit.

Intereā Demetrium rēgem interfēcit Alexander, qui se Antiochi filium dictitābat. Is fœdus cum Jonathā fecit, eum veste purpureā donāvit semperque in datā fide mansit. Itā quandū Alexander regno potitus est, res Judæōrum tranquillæ fuērunt : sed paulō post, Jonathas à Triphōne quōdam per insidias necātus est.

208. *Simon succeeds Jonathan ; his death ; his successor.*

Summa rerum ad Simōnem Jonathæ frātre delāta est. Is fūnus frātris magnificē curāvit : nec diū regnāvit ; nam et ipse generi sui fraude periit.

Simōni patri successit Joannes nōmine Hircānus, qui post annum mortuus hærēdem reliquit filium Aristobulum. Hic, primus omnium post captivitatem, regium nōmen sumpsit, capitiq̃ue diadēma imposuit.

209. *Judea becomes tributary to the Romans ; King Herod ; the Messiah is born, in the year of the world 4004.*

Mortuo Aristobulo, Alexander ejus filius regnavit : is, nullâ re memorabili gestâ, decessit : duos reliquit filios, qui acriter de regno inter se decertârunt.

Hujus dissidii occasiõe, Pompeius populi Români dux in Judæam vënit, specie quidem restituendæ inter frâtres concordie, revërà ut istam provinciam Româno adjungeret imperio : Judæam stipendiariam populi Români fëcit.

Paulò post, regnum Judææ invâsit Herôdes alienigena : hunc primum Judæi habuêrunt rēgem ex altâ gente ortum ; eoque regnante, nātus est CHRISTUS, uti prædixerant Prophætæ.

Finis Historiæ Sacræ.

A

DICTIONARY

OF ALL THE WORDS USED IN THIS WORK,

WITH

THEIR SIGNIFICATION, DERIVATION,

AND PROSODIAL QUANTITY.

NEW-YORK:

PRINTED AND PUBLISHED BY G. LONG,
NO. 71 PEARL-STREET.

1821.

EXPLANATION OF THE MARKS AND ABBREVIATIONS.

This mark (˘) over a syllable denotes it to be long. This mark (˘) over a syllable denotes it to be short. *Masc.* masculine ; *fem.* feminine ; *neut.* neuter ; *com. gen.* common gender ; *plur.* plural ; *indecl.* indeclinable ; *subs.* substantive ; *adj.* adjective ; *pron.* pronoun ; *act.* active ; *pass.* passive ; *neut. pass.* neuter passive ; *part.* participle ; *adv.* adverb ; *prep.* preposition ; *interj.* interjection ; *conj.* conjunction ; and the numbers 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, denote the declension of a noun, or the conjugation of a verb.

DICTIONARY.

ABS

A, or ab, *prep.* governs *ab-*
lat. from, by
Abducō, *abducere*, *abduxi*, *ab-*
ductum, *verb act.* 3. to lead
away, to withdraw; from
ab and dūcō
Abel, *ēlia*, *prop. subs. masc.* 3.
a man's name, Abel
Abēo, *abire*, *abivi* or *abii*, *ab-*
tum, *verb. irreg.* to go a-
way; of ab and eo
Abhorreo, *abhorrere*, *abhor-*
rui, *caret sup. verb. neut.* 2.
to dislike, to abhor, to differ;
of ab and horreo
Abias, *æ*, *prop. subs. masc.* 1. a
man's name, Abia
Abjicio, *abjicere*, *abjēci*, *abjec-*
tum, *verb act.* 3. to throw a
way, to neglect; of ab and
jacio.
Abluo, *abluere*, *ablui*, *ablūtum*,
verb act. 3. to wash clean, to
wash away, to purify; from
ab and lavo
Abnuo, *abnuere*, *abnui*, *abnu-*
tum, *verb act.* 3. to deny, to
refuse; of ab nuo
Abrahāmus, *i.* *prop. subs. masc.*
2. a man's name, Abraham
Abšālon, *ōnis*, *prop. subs. masc.*
3. a man's name, Absalom
Abseondo, *abseondere*, *abseon-*
di and *abseondidi*, *abseondi-*

ACC

tum and *abseonsum*, *verb*
act. 3. to hide; from *abs*
and *condo*
Abstīneo, *abstīnere*, *abstīnui*,
abstentum, *verb act.* 2. to
abstain, to keep from; of
abs and *teneo*
Absum, *abesse*, *abfui*, *verb ir-*
reg. to be absent; from *ab*
and *sum*
Absūmo, *absūmere*, *absumpsi*,
absumptum, *verb act.* 3. to
consume, to destroy; of *ab*
and *sumo*
Abundantia, *æ*, *subs. fem.* 1.
abundance, plenty; from *a-*
bundo
Abūtor, *abūti*, *abūsus sum*,
verb dep. 3. to abuse; of *ab*
and *utor*
Ac, *conj.* and, and indeed; as
Accēdo, *accedere*, *accessi*, *ac-*
cessum, *verb neut.* 3. to draw
near, to approach, to be add-
ed; of *ad* and *cedo*
Accēlērō, *accēlērāre*, *accēlērā-*
vi, *accēlērātum*, *verb act.* 1.
to hasten, to dispatch; of
ad and *cēlērō*
Accendo, *accendere*, *accendi*,
accensum, *verb act.* 3. to set
on fire, to light up; of *ad*
and *candeo*
Accensus, *a, um*, *perf. part.* of

- accendo, lighted up, set on fire
- Accido** accidere, accidi, ear. sup. *verb neut.* 3. to happen, to fall out; of ad and cado
- Accido** accidere, accidi, accisum, *verb act.* 3. to weaken, to afflict, to cut off; of ad and cado
- Accingo**, accingere, accinxi, accinctum, *verb act.* 3. to gird on, to prepare; of ad and cingo
- Accipio**, accipere, accēpi, acceptum *verb act.* 3. to receive, to take, to accept; of ad and capio
- Accisus**, a, um, *perf part.* of accido, cut or clipped short
- Accommodo**, accommodare, accommodavi, accommodatum, *verb act.* 1. to fit, to put on, to apply; of ad and commodo
- Accumbo** accumbere, accubui, accubitum, *verb neut.* 3. to lie down, to sit down at meal; of ad and cubo
- Accūsator**, ōris, *subs. masc.* 3. an accuser, a plaintiff, from
- Accuso**, accusare, accusavi, accusatum, *verb act.* 1. to accuse, to impeach, to blame; of ad and causor
- Acerbè**, *adv.* sharply, severely, bitterly; of acerbus
- Acerbitas**, ātis, *subs. fem.* 3. sourness, bitterness, grief; from acerbus
- Acerbus**, a, um, *adj.* sour, bitter, sharp, severe
- Achābus**, i, *prop. subs. masc.* 2. a man's name, Ahab
- Achas**, x, *prop. subs. masc.* 1. a man's name, Ahab
- Acies**, ēi, *subs. fem.* 5. a sharp edge, an army, a battle
- Acriſter**, comp. acrius, sup. acerrime, *adv.* stoutly, vigorously, sharply; from acer
- Ad**, *prep. gov. accus.* to, at, towards
- Adamo**, adāmāre, adāmāvi, adāmātum, *verb act.* 1. to love greatly; of ad and amo
- Adāmus**, i, *prop. subs. masc.* 2. a man's name, Adam
- Adāquo**, adāquāre, adāquāvi, adāquātum, *verb act.* 1. to water; of ad and aquor
- Addico**, addicere, addixi, addictum, *verb act.* 3. to approve, to ratify, to set to sale, to give over to bondage; of ad and dico
- Addo**, addere, addidi, additum, *verb act.* 3. to add, to give, to give over and above; of ad and do
- Adduco**, adducere, adduxi, adductum, *verb act.* 3. to lean to, to induce, to bring; of ad and duce
- Adductus**, a, um, *perf. part.* of adduco, led to, induced
- Adeo**, *adv.* so, insomuch that
- Adeo**, adire, adīvi or adā, aditum, *verb neut. irreg.* to go to, to come to, to approach; of ad and eo
- Adhæreo**, adhærere, adhæsi, adhæsum, *verb neut.* 2. to stick to, to adhere; of and hæreo
- Adhibeo**, adhibere, adhibui, adhibitum, *verb act.* 2. to send for, to admit, to use; of ad and habeo
- Adhuc**, *adv.* hitherto, as yet
- Adigo**, adigere, adēgi, adactum, *verb act.* 3. to drive, to bring to, to force; of ad and ago

- Adīmo**, **ādīmēre**, **adēmi**, **ad-emptum**, *verb. act.* 3. to take away, to free from; of ad and emo
- Adīpīscor**, **ādīpīsci**, **ādeptus sum**, *verb. dep.* 3. to get, to obtain, to arrive at
- Adītus**, **us**, *subs. masc.* 4. an entrance, access, approach, of adeo
- Adjūdicō**, **adjūdicāre**, **adjūdicāvi**, **adjūdicātum**, *verb. act.* 1. to adjudge, to attribute, to award, to resolve; of ad and judico
- Adjūmentum**, **i**, *subs. neut.* 2. help, aid, assistance; of ad-juvo
- Adjungo**, **adjungēre**, **adjunxi**, **adjunctum**, *verb. act.* 3. to join to, to associate; of ad and jungo
- Adjutor**, **ōris**, *subs. masc.* 3. an assistant, a helper; from adjuvo
- Adjūvo**, **adjūvāre**, **adjūvi**, **adjūtum**, *verb. act.* 1. to assist, to favor; of ad and juvo
- Administro**, **administrāre**, **administrāvi**, **administrātum**, *verb. act.* 1. to administer, to manage, to govern; of ad and ministro
- Admirābilis**, **is, e**, *adj.* wonderful, admirable; from admiror
- Admiror**, **admīrari**, **admīrātus sum**, *verb. dep.* 1. to wonder at, to admire, to esteem; of ad and miror
- Admitto**, **admittēre**, **admiſi**, **admiſsum**, *verb. act.* 3. to admit, to commit; to allow; of ad and mitto
- Admōneo**, **admōnēre**, **admōnui**, **admōnītum**, *verb. act.* 2. to put in mind, to admonish; of ad and moneo
- Admōnītus**, **a, um**, *pers. part.* of admoneo, put in mind, admonished
- Admōveo**, **admōvēre**, **admōvi**, **admōtum**, *verb. act.* 2. to move or bring to, to apply; of ad and moveo
- Adōlesco**, **adōlescēre**, **adōlēvi**, **adūltum**, *verb. neut. insep-tive*, 3. to grow up, to increase, to burn, from adōleo; from ad and oleo
- Adōlescens**, **entis**, *subs. com, gen.* 3. a young man or woman; from adōlesco
- Adōlescentūlus**, **i**, *subs. masc.* 2 a youth; from adōlesco
- Adopto**, **adoptāre**, **adoptāvi**, **adoptātum**, *verb. act.* 1. to adopt, to assume; from ad and opto
- Adōrior**, **adorſri**, **adorſus sum**, *verb. dep.* to assault, to attack; from ad and orior
- Adōro**, **adorāre**, **adorāvi**, **adorātum**, *verb. act.* 1. to adore, to worship, to pray to; from ad and oro
- Adsto**, **adstāre**, **adstīti**, **adstītum**, *verb. neut.* 1. to stand, to stand by, to be present; from ad and sto
- Adsum**, **adesse**, **adfui**, *verb. neut. irreg.* to be present, to be at hand, to come; from ad and sum
- Advenio**, **advenīre**, **advēni**, **adventam**, *verb. neut.* 4. to come to, to come up; from ad and venio
- Adventus**, **ūs**, *subs. masc.* 4. an arrival, a coming; from ad-venio
- Adversus**, or **adversum**, *prep. gov. acc.* against, towards, to, opposite; from ad and versus

- Adversus**, a, um, *adj.* opposite, unfortunate, adverse, evil; from ad and verito
- Adulatio**, ōnis, *subs. fem. 3.* fawning, flattery, adulation; from adulor
- Adulor**, adulāri, adulātus sum, *verb dep. 1.* to fawn, to flatter
- Adultēror**, adultērāri, adultērātus sum, *verb dep. 1.* to commit adultery, to debauch; from adulter
- Adultus**, a, um, *perf. part.* of adolesco; grown up
- Adūro**, adurēre, adussi, adustum, *verb act. 3.* to burn, to scorch, to burn with love; from ad and uro
- Advoco**, advōcāre, advōcāvi, advōcātum, *verb act. 1.* to call for; to assist, to summon; from ad and voco
- Advolo**, advōlāre, advōlāvi, advōlātum, *verb neut. 1.* to fly to, to go quickly; from ad and volo
- Ædes**, is, *subs. fem. 3.* a temple in plur. ædes ium, a house
- Ædificatio**, ōnis, *subs. fem. 3.* the act of building, a building; from Ædifico
- Ædifico**, ædificāre, ædificāvi, ædificātum, *verb act. 1.* to build; from ædes and facio
- Æger**, ægra, ægrum, *adj.* sick, pensive, disordered, doubtful
- Ægrè**, *adv.* ill, sickly; from æger. Ægrè ferre, to take amiss
- Ægrōto**, ægrōtāre, ægrotāvi, ægrotātum, *verb neut. 1.* to be sick, to be indisposed; from æger
- Ægyptius**, a, um, *adj.* belonging to Egypt Egyptian; from Ægyptus, i, *proper subs. fem. 2.* Egypt
- Emulus**, a, um, *adj.* emulous, vying with, a rival
- Æneus**, a, um, *adj.* brazen, made of brass; from æneus
- Æquālis**, is, e, *adj.* equal; from æquus
- Æquo**, æquāre, æquāvi, æquātum, *verb act. 1.* to equal; from æquus
- Æquus**, a, um, *adj.* equal, level, just, contented
- Æreus**, a, um, *adj.* made of brass, brazen; from æs
- Aer**, aeris, *subs. masc. 3.* the air, in the *accusat.* æra
- Æs**, æris, *subs. neut. 3.* copper or brass, money
- Æstimō**, æstimāre, æstimāvi, æstimātum, *verb act. 1.* to value, to esteem; from æs
- Ætas**, ætis, *subs. fem. 3.* age, time, season
- Æternus**, a, um, *adj.* eternal, perpetual; from ætas
- Affecto**, affectāre, affectāvi, affectātum, *verb act. 1.* to affect, to desire, to aim at; from afficio
- Affero**, afferre, attūli, allātum, *verb act. irreg.* to bring to, to report; from ad and fero
- Afficio**, afficere, affeci, affectum, *verb act. 3.* to affect, to influence, to move; from ad and facio
- Affigo**, affigere, affixi, affixum, *verb act. 3.* to fasten to, to affix, to fix upon; from ad and figo
- Afirmō**, affirmāre, affirmāvi, affirmātum, *verb act. 1.* to affirm, to assert, to maintain; from ad and firmo
- Affligo**, affligere, affixi, afflictum, *verb act. 3.* to afflict,

- to trouble, to vex ; from ad and ligo
- Affluo**, affluere, affluxi, affluxum, *verb. neut. 3.* to flow upon, to flow in ; from ad and fluo
- Africa**, æ, *prop. subs. fem. 1.* Africa, a quarter of the world
- Age**, and agite, some on, come well ; from ago
- Ager**, agri, *subs. masc. 2.* a field, land
- Aggrēdior**, aggrēdi, aggressus sum, *verb. dep. 3.* to go to, to attack, to assault ; from ad and gradior
- Agnosco**, agnoscere, agnōvi, agnītum, *verb. act. 3.* to know, to find out, to acknowledge ; from ad and nosco
- Ago**, agere, ēgi, actum, *verb. act. 3.* to do, to drive, to give
- Agrēstis**, is, e, *adj.* wild, rural ; from ager
- Agrīcōla**, æ, *subs. com. gen. 1.* a husbandman, one who tills the ground ; from ager and colo
- Aio**, ais, ait, aiunt, *verb. defective*, I say
- Albūgo**, gl̄nis, *subs. fem. 3.* a white spot, or pearl, in the eye ; from albus
- Alexander**, dri, *prop. subs. masc. 2.* a man's name, Alexander
- Aliēnīgēna**, æ, *subs. com. gen. 1.* a stranger, a foreigner, an alien ; from alienus, and genus
- Aliēnus**, a, um, *adj.* another man's, of another country, foreign, alien ; from alius
- Aliō**, *adv.* to another place, otherwise ; from alius
- Aliquandiu**, *adv.* a good while, some time, a little while ; from aliquis and diu
- Aliquando**, *adv.* some times, at length, formerly, hereafter ; from alius and quando
- Aliquis**, aliqua, aliquod vel aliquid, *comp. pron.* some ; from alius and quis
- Aliquot**, *plur. indeclin.* some, a few ; from alius and quot
- Alius**, a, ud, *adj. gen. alius, dat. alii*, some, other, another
- Alligo**, alligāre, alligāvi, alligatum, *verb. act. 1.* to bind, to tie ; from ad and ligo
- Allōquor**, allōqui, allōcūtus sum, *verb. dep. 3.* to speak to, to address ; from ad and loquor
- Alō**, alere, alui, alitum, *verb. act. 3.* to nourish, to feed, to maintain, to bring up
- Altāre**, is, *subs. neut. 3.* an altar
- Alter**, Altēra, altērum, *adj. gen. altērius, dat. altēri*, one of two, the other
- Altercātio**, ōnis, *subs. fem. 3.* a bickering, chiding, strife, contention
- Altum**, i, *subs. neut. 2.* the deep ; from altus
- Altus**, a, um, *adj. comp. altior, superl. altissimus*, high, tall, deep
- Alveus**, ei, *subs. masc. 2.* the channel of a river, or sea, the belly
- Amalēcīte**, ārum, *prop. subs. plur. masc.* the Amalekites, the name of a people
- Aman**, *prop. subs. indecl. masc.* a man's name, Haman

- Amans, ntis, pres. part. of** amo, loving
- Amānias, æ, prop. subs. masc.** 1. a man's name, Amāziah
- Ambo, æ, o, numer. adj.** both
- Ambulo, ambulare, ambulavi, ambulatum, verb neut.** 1. to walk; from ambio
- Amens, ntis, adj.** foolish, silly, beside himself; from a and mens
- Amicè, adv.** friendly; from amicus
- Amicitia, æ, subs. fem.** 1. friendship, alliance, favour; from amicus
- Amicus, a, um, adj.** friendly, loving, *subs.* a friend
- Amitto, amittere, amisi, amissum, verb act.** 3. to send away, to lose; from a and mitto
- Annis, is, subs. masc.** and sometimes *fem.* 3. a river
- Amo, amare, amavi, amatum, verb act.** 1. to love
- Amœnus, a, um, adj.** pleasant, delicate, sweet
- Amon, prop. subs. indecl. masc.** a man's name, Hammon
- Amor, oris, subs. masc.** 3. love, regard; from amo
- Amoveo, amovere, amovi, amotum, verb act.** 2. to move, to move from; from a and moveo
- Amplexor, amplexari, amplexatus sum, verb dep.** 1. to embrace heartily; from amplexor
- Amplus, a, um, adj.** large, great, spacious
- Amputo, amputare, amputavi, amputatum, verb act.** 1. to cut off, to amputate, to lop off; from am and puto
- An, cop.** whether or not, if
- Ananias, æ, prop. subs. masc.** 1. a man's name, Ananias
- Angelus, i, subs. masc.** 2. an angel, a messenger
- Ango, angere, angere, car. sup. verb act.** 3. to strangle, to choke, to vex
- Anima, æ, subs. fem.** 1. the life, the soul, the air, breath
- Animadverto, animadvertere, animadverti, animadversum, verb act.** 3. to observe, to perceive, to regard; from animus and adverto
- Animans, ntis, subs. fem. or neut.** and sometimes *masc.* 3. an animal, a living creature; from anima
- Animus, i, subs. masc.** 2. the mind, the spirits, the soul
- Annona, æ, subs. fem.** 1. corn, provisions; from annus
- Annullus, i, subs. masc.** 2. a ring; from annus
- Annuo, annuere, annui, caret supin. verb act. and neut.** 3. to nod, to affirm, to assent, to agree; from ad and nuo
- Annus, i, subs. masc.** 2. a year
- Ante, præp. gov. accus.** before
- Antecedo, antecedere, antecessi, antecessum, verb neut.** 3. to go before; from ante and cædo
- Antepono, antepondere, anteposui, antepositum, verb act.** 3. to place before, to prefer, to esteem more; from ante and pono
- Antequam, adv.** before; from ante and quam
- Antiochus, i, prop. subs. masc.** 2. a man's name, Antiochus
- Anxius, a, um, adj.** thought-

- sol;* perplexed, anxious ;
from *ango*
Apërio, apërire, aperui, apertum, verb act. 4. to open, to disclose
Aperitë, adv. openly ; from *aperto*
Apollônios, ii, prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, *Apollonius*
Appārāus, us, subs. masc. 4. preparing, splendor, magnificence ; from *apparo*
Appāreo, appārëro; appārui, appārītum, verb neut. 2. to appear ; from *ad* and *pareo*
Appāro, appāräre, appārāvi, appārātum, verb act. 1. to prepare ; from *ad* and *paro*
Appello, appelläre, appellāvi, appellātum, verb act. 1. to call, to name ; from *ad* and the obsolete verb *pello*
Appëto, appëtëre, appëtivi or appëtii, appëtītum, verb act. 3. to desire earnestly, to catch at, to approach ; from *ad* and *peto*
Appōno, appōnëre, appōsiti, appōsītum, verb act. 3. to put to, to lay nigh, to serve up ; from *ad* and *pono*
Apprëcor, apprëcāri, apprëcātus sum, verb dep. 1. to pray to ; from *ad* and *precor*
Apprëhendo, apprëhendëre, apprëhendi, apprëhensum, verb act. 3. to apprehend, to lay hold of, to understand ; from *ad* and *prehendo*
Appröpinquans, ntis, pres. part. of appröpinquo, draw- ing nigh
Appröpinquo, appröpinquäre, appröpinquāvi, appröpin-
quātum, verb neut. 1. to draw nigh, to approach ; from *ad* and *propinquo*
Apto, aptäre, aptāvi, aptātum, verb act. 1. to fit, to accom- modate, to join
Apud, prop. gov. accus. at with
Aqua, æ, subs. fem. 1. water
Ara, æ, subs. fem. 1. an altar
Arabs, arābis, prop. subs. com- gen. 3. an Arabian
Arbos or arbor, öris, subs. fem. 3. a tree
Arca, æ, subs. fem. 1. an ark, a chest
Arcesso, arcessäre, arcessivi, arcessītum, verb act. 3. to send for, to call, to fetch
Arctus, a, um, adj. close, fast, strait ; from *arceo*
Argus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. a bow, an arch
Ardeo, ardëre, arsi, arsum, verb neut. 2. to burn, to desire passionately, to be in earnest to do a thing
Arens, ntis, pres. part. of areo, dry, thirsty
Areo, arrëre, arui, verb neut. 2. to be dry, to be dried up, to be athirst
Argenteus, a, um, adj. of silver, made of silver ; from *argentum*
Argentum, i, subs. neut. 3. silver
Arguo, argüere, argüi, argü- tum, verb act. 3. to shew, to prove, to argue, to accuse
Artes, ariëtis, subs. masc. 3. a ram, a battering ram, one of the twelve signs of the Zodiac
Aristobölus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, *Aristobölus*

Arma, ōrum, *subs. plur. neut.*

2. arms, armour

Armātus, a, um, *perf. part.*

of arms, armed

Armiger, gēri, *subs. masc. 2.*

an armour-bearer; from arma and gero

Armilla, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* a

bracelet; from armus

Armō, amāre, armāvi, armā-

tum, *verb. act. 1.* to arm

Aroma, ātis, *subs. neut. 3.* all

sweet spices; in plur. of tener aromata

Atreptus, a, um, *perf. part.* of

arripio, seized, laid hold of

Arripio, arripere, arripui, ar-

reptum, *verb. act. 3.* to seize,

to take by force; from ad and rapio

Arrōgo, arrōgare, arrōgavi,

arrōgatum, *verb. act. 1.* to

ascribe, to arrogate, to

claim; from ad and rogo

Ars, artis, *subs. fem. 3.* art,

science, skill, trade

Arundo,inis, *subs. fem. 3.* a

reed, a cane, an arrow

Arx, arcis, *subs. fem. 3.* the

top of any thing, a tower, a

citadel

Asa, æ, *prop. subs. masc. 1.*

the name of a man, Asa

Asārias, æ, *prop. subs. masc.*

1. the name of a man, Azariah

Ascendo, ascendere, ascendi,

ascensum, *verb. act. 3.* to

ascend, to climb up, to ad-

vance; from ad and scando

Asia, æ, *prop. subs. fem. 1.*

Asia, a quarter of the world

Asinus, i, *subs. masc. 2.* an

ass, a blockhead

Aspectus, us, *subs. masc. 4.*

sight; from aspicio

Aspicio, aspicere, aspexi, as-

pectum, *verb. act. 3.* to look

to, to behold; from ad and

specio

Assentio, assentire, assensi,

assensum, *verb. act. 4.* to as-

sent, to agree to, to com-

ply; from ad and sentio

Assentior, assentiri, assensus

sum, *verb. dep. 4.* to agree,

to comply; from ad and

sentio

Assēquor, assēqui, assēcutus

sum, *verb. dep. 3.* to come

up with, to overtake; from

ad and sequor

Assērus, i, *prop. subs. masc.*

2. a man's name, Ahasuerus

Assuesco, assuescere, assuevi,

assuetum, *verb. neut. incept.*

3. to accustom one's self, to

be accustomed; from ad

and suesco

Assyria, æ, *prop. subs. fem. 1.*

the name of a country, As-

syria

Assyrius, ii, *prop. subs. masc.*

2. or assyrius, a, um, *adj.*

Assyrian

At, *conj.* but, and yet

Athalia, æ, *prop. subs. fem. 1.*

the name of a woman, A-

thalia

Atque, *conj.* and, as, than

Atqui, *conj.* but

Atrium, ii, *subs. neut. 2.* a

court yard, a hall

Attamen, *adv.* yet, neverthe-

less; from at and tamen

Attingo, attingere, attingi, at-

tactum, *verb. act. 3.* to

touch lightly, to arrive at,

to reach; from ad and tan-

go

Attrāho, attrahere, attraxi,

attractum, *verb. act. 3.* to

draw to, to attract, to en-

tice; from ad and traho

Attracta, attractum, attrahere,
vi, attractatum, *verb act.* 1.
to touch, to handle; from
ad and tracto.

Audax, ācis, adj. bold, valiant,
daring; from **audere**.

Auded, audere, ausa, um,
verb neut. pass. 2. to dare,
to presume.

Audire, audi, audire,
tum, *verb act.* 1. to hear,
to obey.

Auditus, a, um, pers. part. of
audire, heard, being heard.

Avellere, avelli, et
avulsi, avulsus, verb act.
3. to drag away, to sepa-
rate; from **a** and **vellere**.

Averto, avertere, averti, āver-
sus, verb act. 3. to turn
away, to leave off, to per-
vert; from **a** and **verto**.

Aufero, auferre, abstuli, ablā-
tum, verb act. *irrag.* to
take away, to carry off;
from **abs** and **fero**.

Augere, augere, auxi, auctum,
verb act. 2. to make, to in-
crease, to augment.

Aula, æ, subs. fem. 1. a court,
a hall, a king's palace.

Aulicus, i, subs. masc. 2. a
courtier, from **aula**.

Aureus, a, um, adj. golden,
made of gold; from **aurum**.

Auris, is, subs. fem. 3. the
ear, hearing.

Aurum, i, subs. neut. 2. gold.

Ausim, verb defect. I dare.

Autem, conj. but, notwith-
standing, yes, no, and also.

Auxilium, ii, subs. neut. 2.
assistance, aid; from **augere**.

Avia, is, subs. fem. 3. a bird,
a fowl.

Avulus, a, um, adj. left by a

man's ancestors, ancient;
from **avus**.

Avunculus, i, subs. masc. 2. a
mother's brother, an uncle;
from **avus**.

Avus, i, subs. masc. 2. a
grandfather, an ancestor.

B

Babylon, ōnis, prop. subs.
fem. 8. the name of a city,
Babylon.

Babylonicus, a, um, adj. of or
belonging to **Babylon**, **Baby-**
lonish.

Babylonus, a, um, adj. same
as above.

Bacchis, idis, prop. subs. masc.
3. a man's name, **Bacchis**.

Baculum, i, subs. neut. 2. a
staff, a cudgel.

Bālo, bālūre, bālavi, bālātum,
verb neut. 1. to bleat.

Baktus, ei, subs. masc. 2. a
belt, a girdle.

Bathuel, elis, prop. subs. masc.
3. a man's name, **Bethuel**.

Bēatus, a, um, adj. happy,
blessed; from **beo**.

Bellus, æ, subs. fem. 1. a beast,
a great beast.

Bellum, i, subs. neut. 2. war.

Bēnē, adv. well; from **bonus**.

Bēnēficientia, æ, subs. fem. 1.
beneficence, bounty; from
beneficio.

Bēnēficiū, ii, subs. neut. 2.
benefit, favour, bounty,
kindness; from **beneficio**.

Bēnēvolentia, æ, subs. fem. 1.
benevolence, kindness, good-
will; from **bene** and **volo**.

Benjaminus, i, prop. subs.
masc. 2. a man's name,
Benjamin.

Benignè, adv. kindly, bountifully; from *benignus*
Benignus, a, um, adj. kind, benevolent, liberal
Bethabe, es, prop. subs. fem. 1. a woman's name, Bathsheba
Bibo, bibere, bibi, bibitum, verb act. 3. to drink
Biennium, ii, subs. neut. 2. the space of two years; from *bis* and *annus*
Bis, adv. of numb. twice
Bitumen, inis, subs. neut. 3. bitumen, pitch
Bonum, i, subs. neut. 2. a good thing, *plur.* *Bona*, goods, effects; from *bonus*
Bonus, a, um, adj. comp. melior, superl. optimus, good, happy
Bos, bovis, subs. com. gen. 3. an ox or cow
Brēi, adv. in a short time, shortly; from *brevis*
Brēvis, is, e, adj. short
Brēviter, adv. briefly, in short; from *brevis*
Buccina, æ, subs. fem. 1. a trumpet; from *bucca*
Byssinus, a, um, adj. made of lawn or cambric; from *byssus*

C

Cādāver, ēris, subs. neut. 3. a carcass, a dead body; from *cado*
Cādo, cādēre, cēcīdi, casum, verb neut. 3. to fall, to slip down
Cæcitas, ātis, subs. fem. 3. blindness; from *cæcus*
Cæcus, a, um, adj. blind, obscure, dark, secret

Cædes, is, subs. fem. 3. slaughter, murder
Cædo, cādēre, cēcīdi, casum, verb act. 3. to cut, to kill
Cærēmōnia, æ, subs. fem. 1. ceremony, religion, holiness, pomp
Cæter, et cæterus, a, um, adj. the other, the rest
Cainus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Cain
Cālāmītas, ātis, subs. fem. 3. trouble, misfortune, calamity
Cālides, a, um, adj. hot, warm, rash; from *caleo*
Callidus, a, um, adj. wise, crafty, cunning; from *calleo*
Cāmēlus, i, subs. masc. 2. a camel
Candīdus, a, um, adj. bright, lucky, sincere, candid; from *candeo*
Canis, is, subs. com. gen. 3. a dog or bitch
Cānistrum, tri, subs. neut. 2. a basket, a bread basket
Cano, cānēre, cēcīni, cantum, verb neut. 3. to sing, to play upon an instrument
Capillus, i, subs. masc. 2. hair
Cāpio, cāpēre, cēpi, captum, verb act. 3. to take, to seize
Capra, æ, subs. fem. 1. a she goat
Captivitas, ātis, subs. fem. 3. captivity, imprisonment; from *capio*
Captīvus, i, subs. masc. 2. a prisoner, a captive; from *capio*
Capto, captāre, captāvi, captātum, verb act. 1. to lie in wait, to entrap, to catch at; from *capie*

- Cāpot**, ītis, *subs. neut. 3.* the head, a chapter
Carcer, ēris, *subs. masc. 3.* a prison, a gaol
Carduus, ui, *subs. masc. 2.* a thistle
Careo, carēre, carui, caritum, *verb neut. 2.* to want, to be without
Carnifex, icis, *subs. masc. 3.* a hangman, a rogue; from caro and facio
Caro, carnis, *subs. fem. 3.* flesh
Carus, a, um, *adj.* dear, costly
Cassis, idis, *subs. fem. 3.* an helmet, a headpiece
Cassus, a, um, *adj.* vain, frivolous, empty, ignorant
Castellum, i, *subs. neut. 2.* a castle, a fort
Castra, castrorum, *plur. subs. neut. 2.* a camp; *sing.* castrum a castle
Cāsus, cāsus, *subs. masc. 4.* a fall, a chance, an event; from cado
Cētēna, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* a chain
Cauda, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* a tail
Cāveo, cāvēre, cāvi, cautum, *verb act. and neut. 2.* to be ware, to take care
Causa, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* a cause, a reason
Cēdo, cēdēre, cessi, cessum, *verb neut. 3.* to depart, to yield, to retreat, to go
Cēlebro, cēlebrāre, cēlebrāvi, cēlebrātum, *verb act. 1.* to celebrate, to solemnize, to frequent; from teleber
Celo, celāre, celāvi, celātum, *verb act. 1.* to hide, to conceal
Centum, numer, *adj. indecl.* an hundred
Centurio, ōnis, *subs. masc. 3.* a centurion, a captain of a hundred
Cerno, cernēre, crēvi, cretum, *verb act. 3.* to see, to perceive, to determine
Certāmen, īnis, *subs. neut. 3.* a combat, a contest, a battle; from certo
Certē, *adv.* certainly, surely, at least; from certus
Certō, *adv.* certainly, surely; from certus
Certus, a, um, *adj.* certain, sure, firm, trusty, particular
Cervix, icis, *subs. fem. 3.* the neck
Chamus, i, *prop. subs. masc. 2.* a man's name, Ham
Chānāan, *prop. subs. indecl.* the name of a country, Canaan
Charta, æ, *sub. fem. 1.* paper
Chirographum, i, *subs. neut. 2.* a hand writing, a bill or bond
Christus, i, *prop. subs. masc. 2.* Christ
Cibāria, iōrum, *subs. plur. neut. 2.* food, victuals; from cibus
Cibus, i, *subs. masc. 2.* food, meat
Cilicium, ū, *subs. neut. 2.* a hair cloth, sackcloth
Cingo, cingēre, cinxi, cinctum, *verb act. 3.* to gird, to surround, to tie about
Cinis, ēris, *subs. masc. 3.* ashes
Circa, *prep. gov. accus.* a-round, about
Circueo or **circūmeo**, circūire, circūvi, circuitum, to go about, or around; from circum and eo
Circumdo, circumdāre, circumdēdi, circūmdātum, *verb act. 1.* to compass about, to

- li**, compulsum, *verb act. 3.* to compel, to force; from con and pello
- Complector**, complecti, complexus sum, *verb dep. 3.* to embrace; from con and plector
- Compōno**, componere, compō-sui, compōsitum, *verb act. 3.* to lay together, to compose, to appease, to settle; from con and pono
- Comprehendo**, comprehendere, comprehendi, comprehensum, *verb act. 3.* to seize, to lay hold of; from con and prehendo
- Comprōbo**, comprōbāre, comprōbāvi, comprōbātum, *verb act. 1.* to approve, to verify, to make good; from con and probo
- Concedo**, concedere, concessi, concessum, *verb act. 3.* to depart, to yield, to grant, to allow; from con and cedo
- Concido**, concidere, concidi, car. sup. *verb neut. 3.* to fall down, to die, to be killed; from con and cado
- Concito**, concitare, concitavi, concitatum, *verb act. freq. 1.* to stir up, to excite, to agitate, to trouble; from con and cito
- Conclāve**, *is, subs. neut. 3.* an inner parlour, a private room; from con and clavis
- Concordia**, *æ, subs. fem. 1.* agreement, peace, concord; from concors
- Concupisco**, concupiscere, concupivi, concupitum, *verb act. 3.* to covet, to desire; from con and cupio
- Concussio**, concutere, concussi, concussum, *verb act. 3.* to shake, to stir; from con and quatō
- Conditio**, condire, condivi, conditum, *verb act. 4.* to season meat, to preserve, to embalm
- Conditio**, *ōnis, subs. fem. 3.* a condition, a law; from condo
- Condo**, condere, condidi, conditum, *verb act. 3.* to lay up, to hide, to bury; from con and do
- Condōno**, condonare, condonavi, condonatum, *verb act. 1.* to pardon, to forgive, to give willingly; from con and dono
- Confectus**, *a, um, perf. part.* of conficio, dispatched, finished, spent, worn out
- Conféro**, conferre, contuli, collatum, *verb act. irreg.* to bring together, to contribute, to betake one's self; from con and fero
- Confestim**, *adv.* immediately, continually
- Conficio**, conficere, confeci, confectum, *verb act. 3.* to make, to finish, to kill, to perform; from con and facio
- Confido**, confidere, confidi and confisus sum, *verb neut. pass. 3.* to trust, to confide, to depend upon, to put confidence in; from con and fido
- Confirmo**, confirmare, confirmavi, confirmatum, *verb act. 1.* to confirm, to strengthen, to encourage; from con and firmo
- Confiteor**, confiteri, confessus sum, *verb dep. 2.* to acknowledge, to confess; from con and fateor

**Conflicto, confictāre, confic-
tāvi, confictātum, verb. freq.**
act. 1. to struggle, to en-
counter, to contend; from
confligo

**Confligo, confligēre, conflixi,
conflictum, verb. act. 3.** to
contend, to strive, to en-
counter; from con and fligo

**Confluo, conflūere, conflūxi,
confluxum, verb. neut. 3.** to
flow together, to resort or
flock together; from con
and fluo

**Confodio, confodēre, confodi,
confossum, verb. act. 3.** to
dig, to stab; from con and
fodio

**Confugio, confugēre, confugi,
confugitum, verb. neut. 3.** to
fly for succour, to betake
oneself for shelter; from
con and fugio

Congeries, iei, subs. fem. 5. a
heap, a pile, a mass; from
congero

**Congero, congērere, congēssi,
congēstum, verb. act. 3.** to
heap up, to accumulate;
from con and gero

Conjector, quis, subs. masc. 3.
an interpreter of dreams, a
soothsayer; from conicio

**Conicio, conicere, conieci,
coniectum, verb. act. 3.** to
throw together, to throw;
from con and jacio

Conjūgium, ii, subs. neut. 2.
marriage, wedlock; from
conjux

**Conjunga, conjungere, con-
juxi, conjunctum, verb. act.**
3. to join together, to ally;
from con and jungo

Conjux, ūgis, subs. com. gen.
3. a spouse, husband or wife;
from con and jungo

**Cōnor, cōnāri, cōnātus sum,
verb. dep. 1.** to endeavour,
to attempt

**Conscendo, conscendēre, con-
scendi, conscensum, verb.**
act. 3. to climb up, to as-
cend, to embark; from con
and scando

**Conscindo, conscindēre, con-
scidi, conscissum, verb. act.**
3. to cut in pieces, to tear;
from con and scindo

Conscius, a, um, adj. con-
scious, knowing; from con
and scio

Conscriptio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3.
a writing, an enrolling, a
registering; from conscribo

**Consecro, consecrāre, consec-
cravi, consecrātum, verb.**
act. 1. to consecrate, to de-
vote; from con and sacro

**Consequor, consequi, conse-
cūtus sum, verb. dep. 3.** to
ensue, to overtake, to obtain;
from con and sequor

**Consēro, consērere, consēvi,
consitum, or consērui, con-
sertum, verb. act. 3.** to sow,
to plant, to engage; from
con and sero

**Considēro, considērare, con-
sīdēravi, considērātum, verb.**
act. 1. to consider, to think,
to regard, to view heedfully

**Consido, considēre, consīdi,
conessum, verb. neut. 3.** to
sit down, to cease, to dwell;
from con and sedeo

Constium, ii, subs. neut. 2.
advice, counsel, design;
from con and salio

**Consisto, consistēre, constiti,
constitum, verb. neut. 3.** to
stand, to stop, to stay;
from con sisto

Consolatio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3.

consolation, comfort ; from
consolor

Consolor, consōlāri, consōlā-
tus sum, *verb dep.* 1. to con-
sole, to comfort ; from con
and solor

Conspēctus, ūs, *subs. masc.* 4.
a sight, a view ; from con-
spicio

Conspērgo, conspērgere, con-
spērsi, conspērsus, *verb.*
act. 3. to besprinkle ; from
con and spargo

Conspicio, conspicioere, con-
spēxi, conspēctum, *verb*
act. 3. to see, to behold, to
take a view of, to discover ;
from and spēcio

Conspicor, conspicari, conspi-
catus sum, *verb dep.* 1. to
behold, to perceive ; from
con and spēcio

Constanter, *adv.* deliberately,
constantly, stoutly, always ;
from constans

Constantia, e, *subs. fem.* 1.
steadfastness, constancy ;
from constans

Constitūo, constitūere, con-
stitūi, constitūtum, *verb act.*
3. to establish, to appoint,
to determine ; from con
and statuo

Constringo, constringere, con-
strinxi, constrictum, *verb act.*
3. to bind together, to fas-
ten ; from con and stringo

Consuesco, consuescere, con-
suēvi, consuetum, and con-
suētus sum, *verb neut.* 3. to
be accustomed, to be want,
to use ; from con and suesco

Consuetudo, tūdīnis, *subs. fem*
3. custom, use, company ;
from consuesco

Consūlo, consūlere, consūlī,
consultum, *verb act.* 3. to

consult for, to give advice,
to provide for ; from con
and salio. Consulo te, I ask
your advice ; Consulo tibi,
I consult for your safety

Consumo, consumere, con-
sumpsi, consumptum, *verb.*
act. 3. to consume, to de-
vour, to waste ; from con
and sumo

Consurgo, consurgere, consur-
rexī, consurrectum, *verb.*
act. and *neut.* 3. to rise up,
to arise ; from con and sur-
go

Contāmino, contāmināre, con-
tāmināvi, contāminātum,
verb act. 1. to contaminate,
to pollute, to defile, to dis-
grace

Contemno, contemnere, con-
tempsi, contemptum, *verb*
act. 3. to undervalue, to de-
spise, to disregard ; from
con and temno

Contēro, contēere, contrīvi,
contrītum, *verb act.* 3. to
break small, to waste, to
consume, to spend ; from
con and tero

Contīneo, contīnere, contīnūi,
contētum, *verb act.* 2. to
hold together, to, hold, to
restrain, to keep within
bounds ; from con and teneo

Contingo, contingere, contūgi,
contactum, *verb act.* 3. to
befal, to happen to ; from
con and tango

Continuū, *adv.* forthwith, im-
mediately ; from contineo

Contrā, *prep. gov. accus.*
against, opposite, contrary
to

Contrāho, contrāhere, contrā-
xi, contrāctum, *verb act.* 3.
to draw together, to collect,

- to shorten, to contract; from con and traho
- Contrōversia**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a controversy, a dispute, a quarrel; from controverto
- Contūmēlia**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a haughty speech, a bitter taunt, railing, an affront; from contumeo
- Contundo**, contundēre, contūdi, contūsum, *verb act.* 3. to beat, to bruise, to thump; from con and tundo
- Convēnio**, convēnīre, convēni, conventum, *verb neut.* 4. to come together, to assemble, to meet; from con and venio
- Convēnit**, *verb impers.* 4. it is meet, it is agreed upon; from convenio
- Converto**, convertēre, converti, conversum, *verb act.* 3. to turn about, to convert, to change; from con and ver- to
- Conviciātor**, ōris, *subs. masc.* 3. a railer, a reproacher; from convicium
- Convivium**, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. a feast, an entertainment; from con and vivo
- Convoco**, convōcāre, convōcāvi, convōcātum, *verb act.* 1. to call together, to convene, to assemble; from con and voco
- Cōpia**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. plenty, abundance, wealth; plural copiæ, ārum, forces, victuals
- Cōquo**, cōquēre, coxi, coctum, *verb act.* 3. to boil, to bake, to digest
- Cōr**, cōrdis, *subs. neut.* 3. the heart
- Corām**, *prep. gov. abl.* before, in the presence of
- Cornu**, *subs. neut. indul. plur.* cornua, um, ibus, 4. a horn
- Corpus**, pōris, *subs. neut.* 3. the body
- Corrīpio**, corrīpēre, corrīpi, correptum, *verb act.* 3. to snatch, to seize on, to hasten, to shorten; from con and rapio
- Corrumpo**, corrumpēre, corrūpi, corruptum, *verb act.* 3. to spoil, to destroy, to corrupt, to bribe; from con and rumpo
- Corrūo**, corrūēre, corrūi, car, *sup. verb neut.* 8. to fall down, to fall to pieces; from con and ruo
- Cortina**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a tripod, or table, an oracle, a curtain
- Corvus**, i, *subs. masc.* 2. a crow, a raven
- Costa**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a rib
- Crēator**, ōris, *subs. masc.* 3. a creator, a maker, a founder; from creo
- Crēdo**, crēdēre, credīdi, creditum, *verb act.* 3. to believe, to trust
- Crēdulus**, a, um, *adj.* credulous, silly, simple, easy; from credo
- Creo**, creāre, creāvi, creātum, *verb act.* 1. to create, to make
- Cresco**, crescēre, crēvi, crētum, *verb neut.* 3. to increase, to grow
- Crinis**, is, *subs. masc.* 3. the hair of the head
- Crūcio**, crūciāre, crūciāvi, crūciātum, *verb act.* 1. to torture, to torment; from crux
- Crūdēlis**, is, e, *adj.* cruel, ill-natured, barbarous; from crudus

Crūdēltas, ātis, *subs. fem. 3.*
 cruelty; from crudelis
 Crūdēlter, *adv.* crœlly;
 from crudelis
 Crūs, crūris, *subs. neut. 3.* a
 leg
 Crūx, crūcis, *subs. fem. 3.* a
 cross, a gallows
 Cūbītus, i, *subs. masc. 2.* an
 elbow, a cubit, a foot and a
 half
 Cūbo, cūbare, cūbāi, cūbītum,
verb. neut. 1. to lie, to lie
 down
 Culmus, i, *subs. masc. 2.* a
 stalk of corn
 Culpa, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* a fault,
 blame, guilt
 Cultor, ōris, *subs. masc. 3.* a
 husbandman, a vinedresser,
 a cultivator; from colo
 Cultus, ūs, *subs. masc. 4.* til-
 lage, culture, apparel, dress;
 from colo
 Cum, *præp. gov. ablat.* with,
 along with
 Cūmūlo, cūmūlāre, cūmūlāvi,
 cūmūlātum, *verb. act. 1.* to
 heap up, to increase; from
 cumulus
 Cūpīdus, a, um, *adj.* desirous,
 covetous, eager, fond; from
 cupio
 Cūpio, cūpēre, cūpīvi, et cū-
 pii, cūpītum, *verb. act. 3.*
 to desire, to covet
 Cur, *adv.* why, wherefore
 Cūra, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* care,
 concern, study, diligence,
 charge
 Cūro, cūrāre, cūrāvi, cūrā-
 tum, *verb. act. 1.* to take
 care of, to regard, to cause;
 from cura
 Curro, currēre, cūcurri, cur-
 sum, *verq. neut. 3.* to run
 Currus, ūs, *subs. masc. 4.* a

chariot, a carriage; from
 curro
 Cursus, ūs, *subs. masc. 4.* a
 race, a course, speed, a
 journey; from curro
 Custōdio, custōdīre, custōdīvi,
 custōdītum, *verb. act. 4.* to
 guard, to keep; from custos
 Custos, custōdis, *subs. com.*
gen. 3. a guard, a keeper
 Cūtia, cūtis, *subs. fem. 3.* the
 skin, the bark
 Cyrus, i, *prop. subs. masc. 2.*
 a man's name, Cyrus

D

Dammum, i, *subs. neut. 2.*
 loss, damage, disadvantage
 Daniel, ēlis, *prop. subs. masc.*
 3. a man's name, Daniel
 Darius, ii, *prop. subs. masc. 2.*
 a man's name, Darius
 Dāvid, īdis, *prop. subs. masc.*
 3. a man's name, David
 Dē, *præp. gov. ablat.* of con-
 cerning, by, from down
 Deambūlo, deambūlāre, de-
 ambūlāvi, deambūlātum,
verb. neut. 1. to walk a-
 broad, to walk up and
 down; from de and am-
 bulo
 Dēbeo, dēbēre, dēbīti, dēbī-
 tum, *verb. act. 2.* to owe;
 from de and habeo
 Dēcēdo, dēcēdēre, decessi,
 decessum, *verb. neut. 3.* to
 depart, to retire, to be dis-
 missed; from de and cedo
 Decem, *numer. adj. indecl.*
 ten
 Dēcerno, dēcernēre, dēcrēvi,
 dēcrētum, *verb. act. 3.* to
 discern, to judge, to deter-
 mine; from de and cerno

Dēcerpo, dēcerpĕre, dēcerpti, dēcerptum, *verb act.* 3. to pluck off, to pull off, to erop; from de and carpo

Dēcerto, dēcortāre, decertāvi, dēcortātum, *verb neut.* 1. to contend, to dispute; from de and certo

Dēcīdo, dēcīdĕre, dēcīdi, car. sup. *verb neut.* 3. to fall down; from de and cado

Dēcīpio, dēcīpĕre, dēcēpi, dēcēptum, *verb act.* 3. to deceive; from de and capio

Dēclāro, dēclārāre, dēclārāvi, dēclārātum, *verb act.* 1. to declare, to proclaim; from de and clarus

Dēclīnatio, ōnis, *subs. fem.* 3. a stepping aside, a bending, an avoiding; from declino

Dēclīno, dēclīnāre, dēclīnāvi, dēclīnātum, *verb act.* and *neut.* 1. to bend, to decline, to shun

Decussans, antis, *pres. part.* of decusso, shaking off

Dēdicatio, ōnis, *subs. fem.* 3. a dedication, a consecration; from dedico

Dēdītio, ōnis, *subs. fem.* 3. a surrender; from dedo

Dēdo, dēdĕre, dēdīdi, dēdītum, *verb act.* 3. to yield, to give up, to surrender; from de and do

Dēdūco, dēdūcĕre, dēdūxi, dēdūctum, *verb act.* 3. to bring down, to lead forth, to accompany; from de and duco

Dēfāugo, dēfāugāre, dēfātīgāvi, dēfātīgātum, *verb act.* 1. to weary, to fatigue; from de and fatigo

Dēfendo, dēfendĕre, dēfendi,

dēfensum, *verb neut.* 3. to defend

Dēfĕro, dēferre, dētūli, dēlātum, *verb act. irreg.* to carry down, to bring word, to carry; from de and fero

Dēfervesco, dēfervesceĕre, dēferbai, *verb neut.* 3. to grow cool, to be abated; from de and fervesco

Dēfĕcio, dēfĕcĕre, dēfĕci, dēfectum, *verb act.* 3. to fail, to faint, to decay; from de and facio

Dēfigo, dēfigĕre, dēfixi, dēfixum, *verb act.* 3. to fix, to plant; from de and figo

Dēflecto, dēflectĕre, dēflexi, dēflexum, *verb act.* 3. to bend down, to turn aside, to be changed; from de and flecto

Dēflūo, dēflūĕre, dēflūxi, dēfluxum, *verb neut.* 3. to flow down; from de and fluo

Dēgĕnĕro, dēgĕnĕrāre, dēgĕnĕrāvi, dēgĕnĕrātum, *verb neut.* 1. to degenerate, to become unlike; from degener

Dēhortor, dēhortāri, dēhortātus sum, *verb dep.* 1. to dissuade, to advise from; from de and hortor

Dein, *adv.* same as deinde, then

Deinceps, *adv.* henceforth, hereafter, successively

Deinde, *adv.* then, thereafter, from thence, afterwards; from de and inde

Dējĕcio, dējĕcĕre, dējĕci, dējectum, *verb act.* 3. to throw down, to remove; from de and jacio

Dēlabor, **dēlāhi**, **dēlapsus**, **sum**,
verb dep. 3. to glide down,
to fall down; from **de** and
labor

Dēlecto, **dēlectāre**, **dēlectāvi**,
dēlectātum, *verb act. 1.* to
delight, to please, to allure;
from **de** and **lacto**

Dēlenio, **dēlēnīre**, **dēlēnīvi**,
dēlēnītum, *verb act. 4.* to
mitigate, to soften, to soothe;
from **de** and **lenio**

Dēleo, **dēlēre**, **dēlēvi**, **dēlē-**
tum, *verb act. 2.* to blot
out, to destroy, to abolish;
from **de** and **leo** for **lino**

Dēlicio, **ārum**, *subs. fem. 1.*
plur. delight, a darling, a
delight; from **delicio**

Dēligo, **dēligēre**, **dēlēgi**, **dē-**
lēctum, *verb act. 3.* to
choose, to pick, to gather;
from **de** and **lego**

Dēlitesco, **dēlitescēre**, **dēlītui**,
verb neut. incept. 3. to lie
hid, to skulk; from **de** and
lateo

Dēlūdo, **dēlūdēre**, **dēlūsi**, **dē-**
lūsūm, *verb act. 3.* to de-
lude, to deceive; from **de**
and **ludo**

Dēmetrius, **ii**, *prop. subs.*
masc. 2. a man's name, **De-**
metrius

Dēmitto, **dēmittēre**, **dēmīsi**,
dēmīssūm, *verb act. 3.* to
send down, to let down;
from **de** and **mitto**

Dēmum, *adv.* at last

Dēnīque, *adv.* at last, in fine,
at length; from **de**, **novo**
and **que**

Densus **a**, **um**, *adj.* thick,
close

Dēnuncio, **dēnunciāre**, **dēnun-**
ciāvi, **dēnunciātum**, *verb*
act. 1. to denounce, to de-

clare to forewarn; from
de and **nuncio**

Dēpono, **dēpōnēre**, **dēpōni**,
dēpōnitum, *verb act. 3.* to
place or put down, to put
off, to deposit; from **de**
and **pono**

Dēporto, **dēportāre**, **dēportā-**
vi, **dēportātum**, *verb act. 1.*
to carry away, to convey,
to transport; from **de** and
porto

Dēprecor, **dēprēcāri**, **dēprē-**
cāsus **sum**, *verb dep. 1.* to
beseech or desire earnest-
ly, to deprecate; from **de**
and **precor**

Dēprēhendo, **dēprēhendēre**,
dēprēhendi, **dēprēhensum**,
verb act. 3. to catch, to
take unawares, to discover;
from **de** and **prehendo**

Dēprōmo, **dēprōmēre**, **dē-**
prōmpsi, **dēprōmptum**, *verb*
act. 3. to draw out, to bring
forth; from **de** and **promo**

Dērēlinquo, **dērēlinquēre**, **dē-**
rēliqui, **dērēlictum**, *verb*
act. 3. to leave, to abandon;
from **de** and **relinquo**

Dērīdeo, **dērīdēre**, **dērīsi**, **dē-**
rīsum, *verb act. 2.* to laugh,
to deride, to mock; from
de and **rideo**

Dēsēvio, **dēsēvīre**, **dēsēvīvi**,
dēsēvitum, *verb act. 4.* to
leave off his passion, to be
calm; from **de** and **sevio**

Descendo, **descendēre**, **descen-**
di, **descensum**, *verb neut. 3.*
to descend, to go or come
down; from **de** and **scando**

Descisco, **desciscēre**, **descēsi**,
car. sup. verb neut. incept.
3. to depart, to revolt; from
de and **sciso**

Dēsērō, **dēsērēre**, **dēsērūi**, **dē-**

- sertum**, *verb act. 3.* to desert, to leave, to abandon; from *de* and *sero*
- Dēsertum**, *i, subs. neut. 2.* a desert, a solitary place; from *desero*
- Dēsigno**, *dēsignāre, dēsignāvi, dēsignātum, verb act. 1.* to mark out, to intend, to design; from *de* and *signo*
- Dēsalio**, *dēsalīre, dēsalīvi, and dēsalīi, dēsultum, verb. neut. 4.* to leap down, to descend; from *de* and *salio*
- Dēsisto**, *dēsistēre, dēsistī, dēsistum, verb neut. 3.* to leave off, to desist, to go away; from *de* and *sisto*
- Despēro**, *despērāre, despērāvī, despērātum, verb act. 1.* to despair, to despair of; from *de* and *spero*
- Despondeo**, *despondēre, despondi, desponsum, verb act. 2.* to promise truly, to betroth, to despair of; from *de* and *spondeo*
- Destīno**, *destīnāre, destīnāvi, destīnātum, verb act. 1.* to bind together, to design, to purpose, to betroth; from *de* and *teneo*
- Destituo**, *destituere, destitui, destitutum, verb act. 3.* to place down, to forsake, to abandon; from *de* and *statuo*
- Dēsum**, *dēesse, dēfui, verb subs. irreg.* to be wanting; from *de* and *sum*
- Dēterreo**, *dēterrere, dēterrui, dēterrūtum, verb act. 2.* to deter, to frighten; from *de* and *terreo*
- Dētrāho**, *dētrāhēre, dētraxi, dētractum, verb act. 3.* to draw off; to remove, to take away; from *de* and *trahō*
- Dētrīmentum**, *i, subs. neut. 2.* loss, damage, hurt; from *detero*
- Dētrūdo**, *dētrūdēre, dētrūsī, dētrūsūm, verb act. 3.* to push down, to force; from *de* and *trudo*
- Dēvēnio**, *dēvēnīre, dēvēni, dēvēntum, verb neut. 4.* to come down, to happen; from *de* and *venio*
- Dēvinco**, *dēvincere, dēvīcī, dēvictum, verb act. 3.* to conquer, to overcome; from *de* and *vinco*
- Dēvoro**, *dēvorāre, dēvorāvī, dēvorātum, verb act. 1.* to devour; from *de* and *voro*
- Dēvoveo**, *dēvovēre, dēvovī, dēvotum, verb act. 2.* to vow, to consecrate, to devote; from *de* and *voveo*
- Dēūs**, *dei, subs. masc. 2.* God; *plur. dei* or *dii*
- Dexter**, *ra, rum, adj.* right handed, suitable, lucky
- Dextra**, *e, subs. fem. 1.* the right hand
- Dīadēma**, *ātis, subs. neut. 3.* a diadem, a crown
- Dīco**, *dicere, dixi, dictum, verb act. 3.* to say, to speak; imperative, *dic*
- Dīctīto**, *dicītāre, dicītāvi, dicītātum, verb freq. act. 1.* to tell often, to pretend; from *dicto*
- Dictum**, *i, subs. neut. 2.* a word, a command or order; *dico*
- Dīēs**, *dīei, subs. masc. or fem. 5.* a day
- Difficilis**, *is, e, adj.* difficult, hard; from *dis* and *facilis*

- Diffido**, diffidēre, diffisus sum, *verb neut. pass.* 3. to distrust, to despair of; from *dis* and *fido*
- Digtus**, i, *subs. masc.* 2. a finger a toe
- Dignitas**, ātis, *subs. fem.* 3. dignity, greatness, majesty, honour; from *dignus*
- Dignus**, a, um, *adj.* worthy, deserving, fit
- Digredior**, digrēdi, digressus sum, *verb dep.* 3. to go aside to depart; from *di* and *gradior*
- Dilābor**, dilābi, dilāpsus sum, *verb dep.* 3. to slip aside, to steal away; from *di* and *labor*
- Diligenter**, *adv.* diligently, carefully; from *diligens*
- Diligo**, diligēre, dilexi, dilectum, *verb act.* 3. to love, to favour, to respect; from *di* and *lego*
- Diluvium**, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. a flood, a deluge, an inundation; from *diluo*
- Dīmīco**, dīmīcāre, dīmīcāvi, dīmīcātum, *verb act.* 1. to fight, to contend; from *di* and *mico*
- Dīmīdius**, a, um, *adj.* half; from *di* and *medius*
- Dimitto**, dīmīttēre, dīmisi, dīmīssum, *verb act.* 3. to dismiss, to send away; from *di* and *mitto*
- Dīmōveo**, dīmōvēre, dīmōvi, dīmōtum, *verb act.* 2. to thrust aside, to remove, to put away; from *di* and *moveo*
- Dinūmero**, dinūmērāre, dinūmērāvi, dinūmērātum, *verb act.* 1. to number, to count; from *di* and *numero*
- Diripio**, diripēre, diripi, dirēptum, *verb act.* 3. to tear to pieces, to ransack, to plunder; from *di* and *rapio*
- Diruo**, diruēre, dirui, dirūtum, *verb act.* 3. to break or pull down, overthrow, to destroy; from *di* and *ruo*
- Dirus**, a, um, *adj.* direful, cruel, dreadful
- Discēdo**, discēdēre, discessi, discessum, *verb neut.* 3. to depart, to go away, to differ; from *dis* and *cedo*
- Disco**, discere, didici, *car. sup. verb act.* 3. to learn, to understand
- Discumbo**, discumbēre, discubui, discūbūtum, *verb neut.* 3. to sit at table, to lie down from *dis* and *cumbo*
- Dispensātor**, ōris, *subs. masc.* 3. a steward; from *dispenso*
- Dispōno**, dispōnēre, dispōsi, dispōsitum, *verb act.* 3. to set in order, to dispose, to divide; from *dis* and *pono*
- Dissilium**, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. a parting a disagreement; from *dissideo*
- Dissimūlo**, dissimulāre, dissimulāvi, dissimulātum, *verb act.* 1. to dissemble, to feign, to conceal; from *dis* and *simulo*
- Dissipo**, dissipāre, dissipāvi, dissipātum, *verb act.* 1. to scatter, to disperse, to dissipate; from *dis* and *sipo*
- Dissuādeo**, dissuādēre, dissuāsi, dissuāsum, *verb act.* 2. to dissuade, to advise from; from *dis* and *suadeo*
- Distribuo**, distribuēre, distribui, distribūtum, *verb act.* 3. to distribute, to divide, to bestow; from *dis* and *tribuo*

Ditio, ditiōnis, *subs. fem. 3.*
rule, power, authority;
from dis

Diu, *adv. compar.* diutius,
long, a long time

Diuturnus, a, um, *adj.* lasting,
of long duration; from diu

Diversor, diversari, diversatus
sum, *verb dep.* 1. to resort
to a place, to sojourn, to
lodge; from diverto

Dives, divitis, *adj. comp.* ditior,
superl. ditissimus, rich,
wealthy

Divido, dividere, divisi divi-
sum, *verb act.* 3. to divide,
to distribute; from dis and
iduo

Divinitas, *adv.* from God, di-
vinely; from divinus

Divinus, a, um, *adj.* divine, of
or belonging to God; from
divus

Divitiæ, arum, *subs. plur. fem.*
1. riches; from dives

Do, dare, dedi, datum, *verb*
act. 1. to give, to grant. The
first persons, dor and der
of the passive are not used

Doceo, docere, docui, doctum,
verb act. to teach, to in-
form, to tell

Docūmentum, i, *subs. neut.* 2.
an example, a proof; from
doceo

Doleo, dolere, dolui, *verb*
neut. 2. to be in pain, to
grieve, to envy

Dolor, oris, *subs. masc. 3.* pain,
grief; from doleo

Domesticus, a, um, *adj.* of the
same house, domestic, pri-
vate; from domus

Domīnus, i, *subs. masc. 2.* a
master, a lord; from do-
mo

Domo, domare, domui, domi-

tum, *verb act.* 1. to tame,
to conquer, to overcome

Dōmus, ūs, *subs. fem. 4.* a
house. Domi, at home

Dōneo, *adv.* until

Dōno, donare, donavi, donā-
tum, *verb act.* 1. to give li-
berally, to bestow, to pre-
sent; from donum

Dōnum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. a
gift, an offering; from do

Dormio, dormire, dormivi,
dormitum, *verb neut.* 4. to
sleep, to be asleep, to be un-
employed

Dubito, dubitare, dubitavi,
dubitatum, *verb neut.* 1. to
doubt, to hesitate; from du-
bius

Dūcenti, e, a, *numer. adj.* two
hundred; from duo and ven-
tum

Dūco, ducere, duxi, ductum,
verb act. 3. to lead, to con-
duct

Dulcis, is, e, *adj.* sweet, plea-
sant, handsome

Dum, *adv.* until, provided
that, while, as long as

Duntaxat, *adv.* only, at least

Duo, e, o, *numer. adj.* two

Duodēcim, *num. adj. indecl.*
twelve; from duo and de-
cem

Duplex, leis, *adj.* double, two
fold; from duo and plico

Duplus, a, um, *adj.* double,
twice as much; from duplex

Dūro, durare, duravi, durā-
tum, *verb act. and neut.* 1.
to harden, to bear, to con-
tinue

Dūrus, a, um, *adj.* hard,
rough, hardy

Dux, dūcis, *subs. com. gen. 3.*
a leader, a guide, a general;
from duco

- on fire, to be very fierce, to burn; from *ex* and *ardeo*
- Exaudio**, *exaudire*, *exaudivi*, *exaudītum*, *verb act.* 4. to hear; from *ex* and *audio*
- Exeōdo**, *excēdēre*, *excessi*, *excessum*, *verb neut.* 3. to go out, to depart; from *ex* and *eado*
- Excellent**, *ntis*, *adj.* and *pres. part.* of *excello*, *excellēt*, *surpassing*
- Exeldium**, *ii*, *suba neut.* 2. a sacking, ruin, destruction; from *exspindo*
- Exolpio**, *exolpēre*, *exēpi*, *exceptum*, *verb act.* 3. to receive, to entertain, to welcome; from *ex* and *cipio*
- Exolto**, *exoltāre*, *exoltāvi*, *exoltātum*, *verb act.* 1. to move, to stir, to excite, to rouse, up; from *ex* and *ci*-to
- Exelāmo**, *exelāmāre*, *exclāmāvi*, *exclāmātum*, *verb. neut.* and *act.* 1. to cry out, to exclaim; from *ex* and *clamo*
- Excūsatio**, *ōnis*, *suba fem.* 3. an excuse, a defence; from *excuso*
- Execror**, *execrāri*, *execrātus sum*, *verb dep.* 1. to curse, to wish mischief, to abhor; from *ex* and *sacro*
- Exemplum**, *i*, *suba neut.* 3. an example, a copy, a manner
- Exeo**, *exire*, *exīvi* *exitum*, *verb irreg.* to go out, to depart; from *ex* and *eo*
- Exēquor**, *exēqui*, *execūtus sum*, *verb dep.* 3. to follow after, to do, to perform; from *ex* and *sequor*
- Exerceo**, *exereēre*, *exerōli*, *exercitum*, *verb act.* 2. to exercise, to practise, to instruct; from *ex* and *arceo*
- Exercitus**, *us*, *suba masc.* 4. an army; from *exerceo*
- Exhibeo**, *exhibēre*, *exhibui*, *exhibītum*, *verb act.* 2. to shew, to exhibit, to offer; from *ex* and *habeo*
- Exigo**, *exigēre*, *exēgi*, *exā-tum*, *verb act.* 3. to drive out, to require, to exact, to finish; from *ex* and *ago*
- Exigūus**, *s*, *um*, *adj.* small, little
- Exilia**, *ia*, *e*, *adj.* thin, small, hungry, barren
- Exilium**, *ii*, *suba neut.* 2. exile, banishment; from *exul*
- Eximius**, *a*, *um*, *adj.* choice, eminent, excellent, remarkable
- Eximo**, *eximēre*, *exēmi*, *exēptum*, *verb act.* 3. to take out, to take away, to deliver; from *ex* and *emo*
- Existimo**, *existimāre*, *existimāvi*, *existimātum*, *verb act.* 1. to judge, to esteem, to think; from *ex* and *estimo*
- Exorior**, *exoriri*, *exortus sum*, *verb dep.* 4. to rise, to spring up, to break out; from *ex* and *orior*
- Exorno**, *exornāre*, *exornavi*, *exornātum*, *verb act.* 1. to adorn, to dress, to commend; from *ex* and *orno*
- Expecto**, *expectāre*, *expectāvi*, *expectātum*, *verb act.* 1. to expect, to wait for, to look for; from *ex* and *specto*
- Expello**, *expellēre*, *expūli*, *expuisum*, *verb act.* 3. to expel, to drive out; from *ex* and *pello*
- Expergescio**, *expergescere*, *expergescitum*, *verb act.* 2. to

expergēfēci, expergēfēto-
tum, *verb act* 3. to awak-
en, to stir up; from *ex* and
pergo and *facio*
Expergiscor, expergissi, ex-
perrectus sum, *verb dep* 3.
to awaken; from *expergo*
Experior, experiri, expertus,
sum, *verb dep* 4. to attempt,
to try, to experience; from
ex and the old *perior*
Explo, explare, explāvi explā-
tum, *verb act* 1. to atone,
to punish; from *ex* and *pio*
Explo, expirare, expiravi,
expiratum, *verb act* 1. to
exhale, to expire, to die;
from *ex* and *spiro*
Exploro, explorare, exploravi,
exploratum, *verb act* 1. to
view, to pry into, to explore,
to search; from *ex* and *ploro*
Expōno, expōnere, expōsi,
expōsitum, *verb act* 3. to
explain, to set forth, to ex-
pose; from *ex* and *pono*
Exprimo, exprimere, exprē-
si, expressum, *verb act* 3.
to press out, to squeeze, to
express; from *ex* and *pre-*
mo
Exprobro, exprobrare, expro-
bravi, exprobratum, *verb*
act 1. to reproach, to up-
braid, to charge with; from
ex and *probro*
Expugno, expugnare, expug-
navi, expugnatum, *verb act*
1. to take by storm, to con-
quer, to subdue; from *ex*
and *pugno*
Exquiro, exquisire, exquisivi,
exquisitum, *verb act* 3. to
search into, to examine, to
search out; from *ex* and
quiro
Exsiccō, exsiccāre, exsiccavi,

exsiccatum, verb act 1. to
dry thoroughly; from *ex*
and *siccō*
Exsilio, exsilire, exsili, and
exsili, exsultum, verb neut.
4. to leap out; from *ex* and
salio
Exsolvo, exsolvere, exsolvi,
exsolutum, *verb act* 3. to
loose, to free, to pay; from
ex and *solvo*
Extendo, extendere, extendi,
extensum, and extentum,
verb act 3. to extend, to
stretch out; from *ex* and
tendo
Extērus, a, um, adj. strange,
alien, foreign; from *ex* and
terra
Extimesco, extimescere, exti-
mūi, *verb incept. neut* 3. to
be greatly afraid; from *ex*
and *timeo*
Extinguo, extinguere, extinsi,
extinctum, *verb act* 3. to
put out, to extinguish, to put
to death; from *ex* and *stinguo*
Extorqueo, extorquere, extor-
si, extortum, *verb act* 3.
to force from, to extort;
from *ex* and *torqueo*
Extraho, extrahere, extraxi,
extractum, *verb act* 3. to
draw out, to disengage, to
delay; from *ex* and *traho*
Extrēmus, a, um, adj. superl.
last, extreme, farthest; from
exterus
Extruo, extruere, extruxi, ex-
tructum, *verb act* to build;
from *ex* and *struo*
Exuro, exurere, exusi, exus-
tum, *verb act* 3. to burn
out, to burn up, to con-
sume; from *ex* and *uro*
Ezechias, e, prop. subs. masc.
1. a man's name, Ezechias

F

- F**acies, ei, *subs. fem. 5.* the face, the figure
Facile, *adv. comp. facilis, sup.* facillime, easily; from facili-
 lis
Facio, faciōre, feci, factum, *verb act. 3.* to make, to do, to cause; passive fio, fieri factus sum, to be made, to become
Factum, i, *subs. neut. 2.* a deed, a fact, an action; from facio
Facultas, ātis, *subs. fem. 3.* easiness, permission, opportunity, occasion; in the *plur.* wealth, riches; from facili-
 lis
Falsus, a, um, *adj.* false, lying; from fallo
Fāma, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* fame, report
Fāmes, is, *subs. fem. 3.* hunger, famine
Fāmīla, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* a family
Familiāris, is, e, *adj.* belonging to a family, familiar, intimate; from familia
Fāmtīla, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* a maid, a maid-servant
Fāmtīlus, i, *subs. masc. 2.* a man-servant
Fas, *subs. neut. indecl.* justice, right, any thing lawful
Fāteor, fātēri, fassus sum, *verb. dep. 2.* to confess, to own, to acknowledge
Fātiscor, fātisci, fessus sum, *verb. dep. 3.* to be weary; from fatisco
Fāveo, fāvēre, fāvi, fāutum, *verb act. 2.* to favour, to be on one's side, to wish one well
Fāvōr, ōris, *subs. masc. 3.* favour; from faveo
Faustus, a, um, *adj.* lucky, fortunate, prosperous
Faux, faucis, *subs. fem. 3.* more usual in the plural fauces, ium, the jaws
Fēl, fellia, *subs. neut. 3.* gall, bitterness, poison
Fēliciter, *adv. comp. felicius, sup. felicissime*, happily, prosperously
Fēlix, iōis, *adj.* happy, prosperous, fortunate
Fēnēstra, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* a window
Fēra, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* a wild beast
Fērē, *adv.* almost, generally, commonly
Fērētrum, i, *subs. neut. 2.* a coffin, a bier; from fero
Fērio, fērīre, percuasi, percussus, *verb act. 4.* to strike, to push, to sacrifice
Fermē, *adv.* almost, for the most part
Fēro, fērre, tūli, lātum, *verb irreg. and act.* to bear, to carry, to bring
Ferrum, i, *subs. neut. 2.* iron, the sword
Festīno, festīnāre, festīnāvi, festīnātum, *verb neut. 1.* to hasten, to make haste
Festus, a, um, *adj.* festival, solemn, pleasant
Fetor ōris, *subs. masc. 3.* a stink, a rank smell; from feteo
Fidēlia, is, e, *adj.* faithful, trusty; from fides
Fidenter, *adv.* confidently, boldly; from fido
Fides, ēi, *subs. fem. 5.* faith, trust; from fido

Fiducia, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. confidence, trust; from *fides*
Filia, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a daughter
Filius, ii, *subs. masc.* 2. a son
Filum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. a thread, yarn
Fingo, fingere, finxi, fictum, *verb. act.* 3. to make, to frame, to invent, to suppose
Finis, is, *subs. com. gen.* 3. an end, a boundary
Firmamentum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. the firmament, heaven; from *firmus*
Fiscella, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a little basket of twigs, a wicker basket
Flagitium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. a scandalous crime, a villainous action
Flecto, flectere, flexi, flexum, *verb. act. and neut.* 3. to bend, to incline, to avoid
Fleo, flere, flevi, fletum, *verb. act.* 2. to weep, to lament, to bewail
Flo, flare, flavi, flatum, *verb. act.* 1. to blow
Floro, florere, florui, *verb. neut.* 2. to flourish, to prosper
Flora, floris, *subs. masc.* 3. a flower, a blossom
Flucto, fluctare, fluctavi, fluctatum, *verb. neut.* 1. to float; from *fluo*
Flumen, inis, *subs. neut.* 3. a river, a stream; from *fluo*
Fluctus, us, *subs. masc.* 4. a wave, a billow; from *fluo*
Fluo, fluere, fluxi, fluxum, and fluctum, *verb. neut.* 3. to flow
Flavius, ii, *subs. masc.* 2. a river; from *fluo*
Fœdus, æris, *subs. neut.* 3. a league, a covenant

Fœdus, a, um, *adj.* filthy, nasty, foul, rude, cruel
Fœnum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. hay, fodder
Fons, fontis, *subs. masc.* 3. a fountain
Foras, *adv.* to, without, forth, out of doors
Fôre, fôrem, *verb. defect.* to be, to be about to be
Foris, *adv.* from abroad, from without doors
Forma, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. form, shape, figure, beauty
Formido, inis, *subs. fem.* 3. fear, dread, terror
Formo, formare, formavi, formatum, *verb. act.* 1. to form, to frame, to shape; from *forma*
Fornax, âcis, *subs. fem.* 3. a furnace
Forsitan, *adv.* perhaps
Fortè, *adv.* perhaps, haply, by chance; from *tors*
Fortis, is, e, *adj.* brave, valiant
Fortiter, *adv.* bravely, stoutly, valiantly; from *fortis*
Fortitudo, inis, *subs. fem.* 3. patience, fortitude, valour; from *fortis*
Fortuna, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. fortune, condition; from *fors*
Fôrum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. a market-place. the forum
Fôvea, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a pit, a pit fall, a den, a cave; from *foveo* for *fodio*
Frango, frangere, frégi, fractum, *verb. act.* 3. to break, to discourage, to weaken, to vanquish
Frâter, tris, *subs. masc.* 3. a brother
Frâternus, a, um, *adj.* of a brother, brotherly; from *frâter*

Fraus, *fraudis*, *subs. fem. 3.*
fraud, deceit
Frēquentia, *æ*, *subs. fem. 1.* a
great company, an assem-
bly, frequency; from fre-
quens
Prētus, *a*, *um*, *adj.* trusting to,
relying upon
Frons, *dis*, *subs. fem. 3.* a leaf
of a tree, a green bough
Frons, *tis*, *subs. fem. 3.* the
forehead. the front
Fructus, *ūs*, *subs. masc. 4.*
fruit; from fruor
Frūges, *gum*, *gibus*, *subs. plur.*
fem. 3. fruits, corn, grain
Frūmentum, *i*, *subs. neut. 2.*
corn; from fruges
Frūor, *frui*, *fructus sum*, *verb.*
dep. 3. to enjoy, to make use
of
Fūga, *æ*, *subs. fem. 1.* flight
Fūgio, *fūgere*, *fūgi*, *fūgitum*,
verb. neut. 3. to flee, to es-
cape, to avoid
Fulgeo, *fulgere*, *fulsi*, *verb.*
neut. 2. to shine, to glitter,
to lighten
Fulgur, *ūris*, *subs. neut. 3.*
lightening; from fulgeo
Fulmen. *Inis*, *subs. neut. 3.* a
thunderbolt, lightening; from
fulgeo
Fūmo, *fūmare*, *fūmāvi*, *fūmā-*
tum, *verb. neut. 1.* to smoke,
to fume
Funda, *æ*, *subs. fem. 1.* a sling;
from fundo
Fundāmentum, *i*, *subs. neut.*
2. a foundation; from fundus
Fundo, *fundere*. *fūdi*, *fūsum*,
verb. act. 3. to pour out, to
spread, to produce
Fūnestus, *a*, *um*, *adj.* funereal,
lamentable, fatal; from fu-
nus
Fungor, *fungi*, *functus sum*,

verb. dep. 3. to execute, to
discharge an office
Fūnus, *ūris*, *subs. neut. 3.* a fu-
neral, pomp in burying,
death
Fūro, *fūrere*, *car. perf.* and
sup. 3. to be mad, to rage
Fūror, *fūrari*, *fūratus sum*,
verb. dep. 1. to filch, to steal;
from fur
Fūror, *ūris*, *subs. masc. 3.* fu-
ry, madness, passion; from
furo
Furtum, *j*, *subs. neut. 2.* theft;
from fur
Fūturus, *a*, *um*, *fut. part. of*
of sum, about to be, future

G

Gābelus, *i*, *prop. subs. masc.*
2. a man's name, Gabael
Gālea, *æ*, *subs. fem. 1.* an hel-
met
Galgala, *prop. subs. indecl.*
neut. the name of a city
Gilgal
Gaudium, *ii*, *subs. neut. 2.*
joy, mirth; from gaudeo
Gēdēon, *ōnis*, *prop. subs.*
masc. 3. a man's name, Gi-
deon
Gelboē, *prop. subs. indecl.*
neut. the name of a moun-
tain, Gilboa
Gēmītus, *us*, *subs. masc. 4.* a
groan; from gemo
Gemma, *æ*, *subs. fem. 1.* a
young bud of a vine, a pre-
cious stone, a jewel or gem
Gēner, *ūri*, *subs. masc. 2.* a
son in-law
Gēnerōsus, *a*, *um*, *adj.* noble,
brave, good, generous; from
gener
Gens, *ntis*, *subs. fem. 3.* a

- nation, a people, a tribe, a family
 Gentilis, is, e, *adj.* of the same family, belonging to a family; from gens
 Gēnus, ėris, *subs. neut.* 3. a race or descent, a family, a kind; from gigno
 Gēro, gērēre, gēsi, gēstum, *verb act.* 3. to carry, to carry on, to manage, to achieve
 Gesto, gēstāre, gēstāvi, gēstātum, *verb act.* 1. to carry; from gero
 Gigno, gignēre, genui, gēntum, *verb act.* 3. to beget, to bring forth
 Glādius, ii, *subs. masc.* 2. a sword
 Glōria, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. glory, reputation, boasting
 Glōrior, glōrīari, glōrīātus sum, *verb dep.* 1. to glory, to boast
 Gnāvus, a, um, *adj.* quick, active, diligent
 Gōllīathus, i, *prop. subs. masc.* 1. a man's name, Goliath
 Gratiōsus, a, um, *adj.* gracious, in great favour; from gratia
 Grādior, gradi, gressus sum, *verb dep.* 3. to go, to walk; from gradus
 Grādus, us, *subs. masc.* 4. a step, a degree, a rank or quality
 Græci, ōrum, *prop. subs. masc.* 2. Greeks
 Grando, Inis, *subs. fem.* 3. hail
 Grates, *plur. fem.* only in *nom.* and *accus.* thanks
 Grātia, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a favour, interest; *plur.* thanks; from gratia
 Gorgias, æ, *prop. subs. masc.* 1. a man's name, Gorgias
 Grātūlor, grātūlāri, grātūlālus sum, *verb dep.* 1. to congratulate, to thank; from gratus
 Grātus, a, um, *adj.* grateful, agreeable, kind
 Grāvis, is, e, *adj.* heavy, deep, weighty
 Grāviter, *adv.* grievously, heavily; from gravis
 Grex, grēgis, *subs. masc.* 3. a flock, a herd
 Gustus, ūs, *subs. masc.* 4. taste; from gusto

H

- Hābeo, hābēre, hābui, hābitum, *verb act.* 2. to have, to hold to keep
 Hābito, hābitāre, hābitāvi, hābitātum, *verb act.* 1. to dwell, to inhabit; from habeo
 Hactēnus, *adv.* hitherto, thus far; from hac and tenuis
 Hædus, i, *subs. masc.* 2. a kid
 Hæredītārius, a, um, *adj.* belonging to an inheritance hereditary; from hæres
 Hæreo, hæreēre, hæsi, hæsum, *verb neut.* 2. to stick, to cling, to continue, to doubt, to loiter
 Hæres, ēdis, *subs. com. gen.* 3. an heir or heiress
 Hāran, *prop. subs. indecl. neut.* the name of a city, Haran
 Hasta, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a spear
 Haurio, haurire, hausi, haustum, *verb act.* 4. to draw, to drink, to spend, to waste
 Hebræus, a, um, *adj.* He-

- brew ; as a *subs.* a Hebrew man
 Hēli, *prop. subs. masc. indecl.* a man's name, Heli
 Herōdes, æ, *prop. subs. masc.* 1. a man's name. Herod
 Hērns, i, *subs. masc.* 2. a master
 Hic, hæc, hoc, *adj. pron.* this
 Hicce, hæce, hooce, *adj. pron.* this ; from hic and syllabic adjection ce
 Hierosōlyma, æ, *prop. subs. fem.* 1. the name of a city, Jerusalem
 Hierōsōlymītānus, a, um, *adj.* of or belonging to Jerusalem
 Hīlāris, is, e, *adj.* merry, cheerful, pleasant
 Hinc, *adv.* from hence ; from hic
 Hircānus, i, *prop. subs. masc.* 2. a man's name, Hircanus
 Hirundo, ōnis, *subs. fem.* 3. a swallow
 Hīstōria, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a history
 Hōdie, *adv.* to day, this day ; from hoc and die
 Hōmicīda, æ, *subs. com. gen.* 1. a murderer, a manslayer ; from homo and cido
 Hōmīcīdium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. murder, manslaughter ; from homo and cido
 Hōmo, ōnis, *subs. com. gen.* 3. a man mankind
 Hōnor, ōris, *subs. masc.* 3. honour, respect, an office, a sacrifice
 Hōra, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. an hour, space, time
 Hōrōlōgium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. a clock, a dial
 Horreum, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. a barn, a storehouse, a granary
 Horrendus, a, um, *adj.* horrible, dreadful, awful ; from horreo
 Hortor, hortāri, hortātus sum, *verb dep.* 1. to exhort, to advise, to encourage
 Hortus, i, *subs. masc.* 2. a garden
 Hospes, Itis *subs. com. gen.* 3. a guest, a stranger, an host
 Hospitium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. an inn, a lodging, entertainment, friendship ; from hospes
 Hostia, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a sacrifice, a victim
 Hostilis, is, e, *adj.* hostile, unfriendly, belonging to an enemy
 Hostis, is, *subs. com. gen.* 3. an enemy
 Huo, *adv.* hither, to this place ; from hic
 Hūmērus, i, *subs. masc.* 2. the shoulder
 Hūmus, i, *subs. fem.* 2. the ground

I

- Ibi, *adv.* there, in that place
 Ictus, ūs, *subs. masc.* 4. a blow, a stroke ; from ico
 Idcirco, *adv.* therefore, thereupon
 Idem, eīdem, Idem, *adj. pron.* the same ; from is and dem
 Identidem, *adv.* ever and anon ; from idem
 Ideo, *conj.* therefore, for that cause ; from is
 Ideoque, *conj.* and therefore ; from ideo and que
 Idūm, a, æ, *prop. subs. fem.* 1. the name of a country, Idumæa

Ignitor, conj. then, therefore.
Ignāvia, æ, subs. fem. 1. sloth, cowardice; from ignavus
Ignāvus, a, um, adj. slothful, cowardly, inactive; from in and gnāvus
Ignēus, a, um, adj. fiery, flaming; from Ignis
Ignis, is, subs. masc. & fire, lightning
Ignōmīnia, æ, subs. fem. 1. ignominy, disgrace; from in and nomen
Ignōro, ignōrāre, ignōrāvi, ignōrātum, verb act. 1. not to know, to be ignorant; from in gnarus
Illāsus, a, um, adj. unhurt; from in and lāsus
Ille, a, ud, adj. pron. he, she, it or that
Illicio, illucēre, illexi, illectum, verb act. 3. to allure, to entice, to decoy; from in and lacio
Illico, adv. immediately, straightway; from in and locus
Illic, adv. thither, to that place; from ille
Illūceo, illucēre, illuxi, verb neut. 2. to shine upon, to be day; from in and luceo
Illustis, is, e, adj. bright, illustrious, famous; from in and lustrō
Imitor, imitāri, imitātus sum, verb dep. to imitate, to resemble
Immēmor, ōris, adj. forgetful, unmindful; from in and memōr
Immensus, a, um, adj. unmeasurable, vast, immense; from in and mensus
Imminco, imminēre, imminūi, verb neut. 2. to hang over,

to be at hand, to threaten; from in and minor
Imminuo, imminuere, imminui, imminutum, verb act. 3. to lessen, to abate, to diminish; from in and minuo
Immitto, immittere, immissi, immissum, verb act. 3. to send forth, to put in, to admit; from in and mitto
Immolo, immolare, immolavi, immolatum, verb act. 1. to offer, to sacrifice, to kill; from in and mola
Immortalis, is, e, adj. immortal; from in and mortalis
Immortalitas, ātis, subs. fem. 3. immortality; from immortalis
Imo, conj. nay, yes
Impedio, impedire, impedivi, impeditum, verb act. 4. to entangle, to obstruct, to hinder; from in and pes
Impello, impellere, impulsi, impulsum, verb act. 3. to push forward, to invite, to impel; from in and pello
Imperator, ōris, subs. masc. 3. a commander, a general; from imperō
Imperium, ii, subs. neut. 2. command, power, government; from impero
Impero, imperare, imperavi, imperatum, verb act. 1. to command, to rule, to enact
Impertio, impertire, impertivi, impertitum, verb act. 4. to impart, to bestow; from in and partio
Impetro, impetrare, impetravi, impetratum, verb act. 1. to finish, to obtain by request; from in and patro
Impetus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. in-

- stinct, violence, an attack ; from impeto
- Impiētas, ātis, subs. fem. 3.** impiety, wickedness ; from implus
- Impius, a, um, adj.** impious, wicked, cruel ; from in and pios
- Implacābilis, is, e, adj.** implacable ; from in and placabilis
- Impleo, implēre, implēvi, implētum, verb act. 3.** to fill up, to fill, to fulfil ; from in and pleo
- Implēo, implēāre, implēāvi, implēātum, et implēui, implēctum, verb act. 1.** to fold in, to intermix ; from in and plico
- Implōro, implōrāre, implōrāvi, implōrātum, verb act. 1.** to beg for, to implore ; from in and ploro
- Impōno, impōnēre, impōsui, impōsitum, verb act. 3.** to put upon, to impose, to inflict ; from in and pono
- Imprōbē, adv.** wickedly ; from improbus
- Imprōbitas, ātis, subs. fem. 3.** dishonesty, wickedness ; from ; improbus
- Imprōbus, a, um, adj.** dishonest, wicked, base ; from in and probus
- Impūnē, adv.** with impunity, safely ; from in and punio
- In, prep. gov. accus. or abl.** into, in
- Inambūlo, inambūlāre, inambūlāvi, inambūlātum, verb neut. 1.** to walk up and down ; from in and ambulo
- Inaudītus, a, um, part.** unheard of, strange ; from in and auditus
- Idauris, is, subs. fem. 3.** an earring ; from in and auris
- Incēdo, incēdēre, incesi, incessum, verb neut. 3.** to go, to walk ; from in and cedo
- Incendium, ii, subs. neut. 2.** a fire, a burning ; from incendio
- Incendo, incendēre, incendi, incensum, verb act.** to set on fire, to burn, to inflame ; from in and candeo
- Ineīdo, ineīdere, ineīdi, ineīsum, verb neut. 3.** to fall into, to fall upon ; from in and eado
- Inelāmo, inelāmāre, inelāmāvi, inelāmātum, verb act. 1.** to call in ; from in and clamo
- Inelīno, inelīnāre, inelīnāvi, inelīnātum, verb act. and neut. 1.** to bend, to incline, to change ; from in and elīno
- Inelūdo, inelūdēre, inelūsi, inelūsum, verb. act. 3.** to include, to shut up ; from in and claudio
- Incolō, incolēre, incolūi, incoltum, verb act. 3.** to inhabit, to dwell ; from in and colo
- Incolūmis, is, e, adj.** safe, sound, whole
- Inconmōdum, i, subs. neut. 2.** an inconvenience, a disadvantage, a loss, from in and commodum
- Inconmōdus, a, um, adj.** inconvenient, troublesome ; from in and commodus
- Inconsiderātus, a, um, adj.** inconsiderate, thoughtless ; from in and considero
- Incredībilis, is, e, adj.** incredible, not to be believed ; from in and credibilis
- Incrēpo, incrēpāre, incrēpui,**

- inreptum, *verb. act.* 1. to chide, to blame; from in and crepo
- Incubo, incubare, incubui, incubitum, *verb. neut.* 1. to lie upon, to sit upon. to brood over, to dwell; from in and eubo
- Incutio, incutere, incussi, incussum, *verb. act.* 3. to strike upon, to strike into, to cast into; from in and quatio
- Inde *adv.* from thence, thence, then, afterwards
- Indicium, *ii, subs. neut.* 2. a discovery, a sign, a mark; from index
- Indico, indicare, indicavi, indicatum, *verb. act.* 1. to discover, to point out, to shew; from in and dico
- Indies, *adv.* daily, every day; from in and dies
- Indignatio, *onis, subs. fem.* 3. indignation, anger; from indignor
- Indigne, *adv.* unworthily, shamefully; from indignus
- Indignitas, *atis subs. fem.* 3. baseness, meanness, unworthiness; from indignus
- Indignor, indignari, indignatus, *sum, verb. dep.* 1. to be very angry; from indignus
- Indo, indere, indidi, inditum, *verb. act.* 3. to set in, to put; from in and do
- Indoles, *is, subs. fem.* 3. increase, cowardliness, aptness, disposition
- Induco, inducere, induxi, inductum, *verb. act.* 3. to lead into, to introduce, to bring in; from in and duco
- Indulgeo, indulgere, indulsi, *verb. neut.* 2. to indulge, to gratify, to be kind to
- Induo, induere, indui, indutum, *verb. act.* 3. to put on
- Industrius, *a, um, adj.* industrious, active, diligent careful; from in and struo
- Ineo, infre, inii, inistum, *verb. neut. irreg.* to enter, to go in; from in and eo
- Infans *ntis, subs. com. gen.* 3. an infant, a child
- Infantia, *ie, subs. fem.* 1. infancy, childhood; from infans
- Infantulus, *i, subs. masc.* 2. a little infant, a babe; from infans
- Insensus, *a, um, adj.* angry, offended, ill, bad
- Infero, inferre, intuli, illatum, *verb. act. irreg.* to bring in, to make; from in and fero
- Infestus, *a, um, adj.* bearing, hatred, spiteful, adverse, hostile
- Infinitus, *a, um, part. infinite,* vast, endless; from in and finis
- Infirmus, *a, um, adj.* feeble, infirm, mutable; from in and firmus
- Infixus, *a, um, part. striking* in, bent upon, fixed; from figo
- Infra, *prop. gov. accus.* below, beneath, under
- Ingens, *ntis, adj.* great, huge
- Ingravesco, ingravescere, *verb. incept. neut.* 3. to grow more heavy, to increase, to become, worse; from in and gravesco
- Ingrédior, ingrēdi, ingressus sum, *verb. dep.* 3. to enter; from in and gradior
- Inimicitia, *ie, subs. fem.* 1. enmity, strife, displeasure; from in and amicitia
- Inimicus, *a, um, adj.* unfriendly

ly, hostile ; as a *subs.* an enemy ; from in and amicus
Inique, adv. unequally, unjustly ; from iniquus

Iniquus, a, um, adj. unequal, unjust ; from in and æquus

Injuria, æ, subs. fem. 1. an injury, injustice, wrong, hurt ; from in and jus

Injustus, a, um, adj. unjust, wrongful ; from in and justus

Innitor, inniti, innisus et innixus, sum, verb dep. 3. to lean, to depend upon ; from in and nitor

Innoxius, a, um, adj. innocent, harmless ; from in and noxius

Innumeras, a, um, adj. innumerable ; from in and numerus

Inopia, æ, subs. fem. 1. want, scarcity, dearth ; from in and opes

Inquam, inquis, inquit, &c. verb defect. I say

Insequor, insequi, insecutus sum, verb dep. 3. to follow after, to pursue ; from in and sequor

Inséro, insérere, insérui, insertum, verb act. 3. to put in or upon, to insert, to meddle ; from in and sero

Insideo, insidère, insēdi, insēsum, verb neut. 2. to sit upon, to possess ; from in and sedeo

Insidix, arum, subs. fem. plur. 1. an ambush, snares, treachery ; from insideo

Insigne, is, subs. neut. 3. plur. insignia, an ensign, a badge, a mark of distinction ; from in and signum

Insignis, is, e, adj. remarkable,

notable, famous ; from in and signum

Insilio, insillire, insilli, et insillii, insultum, verb neut. 4. to leap upon ; from in and salio

Insisto, insistere, institi, institum, verb neut. 3. to stand upon, to stop, to urge, to insist upon ; from in and sisto

Insons, ntis, adj. guiltless, innocent, harmless ; from in and sons

Instar, subs. neut. indecl. the bigness, the likeness

Instituto, instituere, institui, institutum, verb act. 3. to institute, to appoint, to set in order ; from in and statuo

Institutum, i, subs. neut. 2. a custom, a statute, a purpose ; from instituo

Insto, instare, institi, institum, verb neut. 1. to urge, to press, to be at hand ; from in and sto

Insulto, insultare, insultavi, insultatum, verb neut. 1. to leap up, to insult ; from in and sulto

Insum, inesse, verb irreg. to be in ; from in and sum

Insuper, conj. moreover, over and besides, upon ; from in and super

Intelligo, intelligere, intellexi, intellectum, verb act. 3. to understand, to know, to mean ; from inter and lego

Intendo, intendere, intendi, intensum, et intentum, verb act. 3. to bend, to stretch, to design ; from in and tendo

Inter, præp. gov. accus. between, among

Interclūdo, interclūdēre, in-

- terclūsi**, *interelūsum*, *verb act.* 3. to shut up, to shut in; from *inter* and *claudo*
- Interdico**, *interdicere*, *interdixi*, *interdictum*, *verb act.* 3. to forbid, to prohibit, to hinder; from *inter* and *dico*
- Interdiu**, *adv.* during the days, in the day time; from *inter* and *dies*
- Interdum**, *adv.* sometimes, now and then; from *inter* and *dum*
- Interea**, *adv.* in the mean time; from *inter* and *is*
- Intereo**, *intecire*, *intēri*, *intēritum*, *verb neut. irreg.* to perish, to die, to be slain; from *inter* and *eo*
- Interficio**, *interficere*, *interfeci*, *interfectum*, *verb act.* 3. to slay, to kill, to murder; from *inter* and *facio*
- Interim**, *adv.* in the mean time
- Interimo**, *interimere*, *interēmi*, *interemptum*, *verb act.* 3. to take away, to kill; from *inter* and *emo*
- Interior**, or *us*, *adj. compar.* inner; from *intus*
- Intermitto**, *intermittere*, *intermisi*, *intermissum*, *verb act.* 3. to leave off, to discontinue, to cease; from *inter* and *mitto*
- Internecio**, *ōnis*, *subs. fem.* 3. a massacre, a carnage; from *inter* and *nex*
- Interpello**, *interpellare*, *interpellavi*, *interpellatum*, *verb act.* 1. to interrupt, to disturb, to require; from *inter* and *pello*
- Interpres**, *rētis*, *subs. com. gen.* 3. a mediator, an interpreter, a, soothsayer
- Interpretatio**, *ōnis*, *subs. fem.* 3. an interpretation, a translation, a conjecture; from *interpretor*
- Interpretor**, *interpretari*, *interpretatus sum*, *verb dep.* 1. to interpret, to translate, to explain; from *interpres*
- Interrōgo**, *interrōgare*, *interrōgavi*, *interrōgatum*, *verb act.* 1. to ask, to demand; from *inter* and *rogo*
- Intersum**, *interesse*, *interfui*, *verb irreg.* to be present, to be concerned; from *inter* and *sum*
- Intinotus**, a, um, *part.* dipped stained; from *in* and *tinectus*
- Intolerābilis**, *is*, *e*, *adj.* intolerable; from *in* and *tolerabilis*
- Intonsus**, a, um, *adj.* unshaven, not clipped, rough; from *in* and *tonsus*
- Intra**, *prep. gov. accus.* within
- Intrōduco**, *intrōducere*, *intrōdūxi*, *intrōductum*, *verb act.* 3. to introduce, to bring in; from *intro* and *duco*
- Intueor**, *intueri*, *intuŭtus sum*, *verb dep.* 2. to look upon, to behold, to consider; from *in* and *tueor*
- Intūmesco**, *intūmescere*, *intūmŭi*, *verb neut. incept.* 3. to swell up, to be swelled with anger, to be puffed up; from *in* and *tumeo*
- Intus**, *adv.* within
- Invādo**, *invādere*, *invāsi*, *invāsum*, *verb act.* 3. to go, to come, to invade, to attack, to come upon; from *in* and *vado*
- Invāleo**, *invālere*, *invālui*, *ir*

- vāntum, verb neut. 2.** to become strong to prevail; from *in* and *valeo*
- Invenio, invēnīre, invēni, invēntum, verb act. 4.** to find, to find out, to invent; from *in* and *venio*
- Invicem, adv.** each other, by turns, one another; from *in* and *viciō*
- Invideo, invīdēre, invīdi, invīsum, verb act. and neut. 2.** to see exactly, to look wistfully on, to envy; from *in* and *video*
- Invidia, æ, subs. fem. 1.** envy, odium, hatred, ill-will; from *invideo*
- Invidus, a, um, adj.** invidious, envious; from *invideo*
- Inviso, invīdēre, invīsi, invīsum, verb neut. 3.** to view, to visit; from *in* and *video*
- Invisus, a, um, adj.** unseen, hated, odious; from *invideo*
- Invito, invītāre, invītāvi, invītātum, verb act. 1.** to entice, to invite; from *in* and *vito*
- Inultus, a, um, part.** unrevenge, unhurt; from *in* and *ultus*
- Invoco, invōcāre, invōcāvi, invōcātum, verb act. 1.** to call upon, to invoke; from *in* and *voco*
- Inūro, inūrēre, inūssi, inūstum, verb act. 3.** to burn, to brand; from *in* and *uro*
- Ipsē, a, um, adj. pron.** he himself, she herself, itself, very
- Ira, æ, subs. fem. 1.** anger
- Irascor, irasci, irātus sum, verb dep. 3.** to be angry; from *ira*
- Irrideo, irrīdēre, irrīsi, irrīsam, verb act. 2.** to mock, to scoff, to laugh at; from *in* and *rideo*
- Irrigo, irrigāre, irrigāvi, irrigātum, verb act. 1.** to water, to bedew, to moisten; from *in* and *rigo*
- Irrisus, ūs, subs. masc. 4.** derision, laughter; from *irideo*
- Irrumpo, irrumpēre, irrūpi, irruptum, verb neut. 3.** to break in, to enter; from *in* and *rumpo*
- Irruo, irruēre, irruī, irrūtum, verb neut. 3.** to rush upon, to run furiously upon; from *in* and *ruo*
- Irruptio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3.** a bursting in, an inroad, an irruption; from *irrumpo*
- Is, ea, id, ad. pron.** he, she, that
- Isaueus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2.** a man's name, Isaac
- Isaias, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1.** a man's name, Isaiah
- Israel, elis, prop. subs. masc. 3.** Israel
- Israelita, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1.** an Israelite
- Israelitæus, a, um, adj.** of or belonging to Israel, Israelitish; from *Israelita*
- Iste, ista, istud, adj. pron.** he, she, it, that
- Ita, conj.** so, thus
- Itaque, conj.** therefore, and so; from *ita* and *que*
- Iter, itinēris, subs. neut. 3.** a journey, a way; from *eo*
- Iterum, adv.** again, a second time

J

Jābes, prop. subs. intel. neut. the city Jaber

- Jāseo, jācēre, jācūi, verb.**
neut. 2. to lie, to lie along,
 to be slain
- Jācio, jācēre, jēcī, jāctum,**
verb act. 3. to cast, to
 throw, to hurl
- Jacōbus, i, prop. subs. masc.**
 2. a man's name, Jacob
- Jactīto, jactūtāre, jactītāvi, jac-**
tūtātum, verb act. freq. 1.
 to cast, to throw often, to
 boast, to utter; from *jacio*
- Jam, adv.** now, already, pre-
 sently, just now
- Jampridem, adv.** sometime
 since; from *jam* and *pridem*
- Japhētas, i, prop. subs. masc.**
 2. a man's name, Japhet
- Jechonias, æ, prop. subs.**
masc. 1. Jechoniah
- Jejūnus, a, um, adj.** fasting,
 empty, greedy, hungry
- Jericho, jerichuntis. prop.**
subs. fem. 3. Jericho
- Jeroboāmus, i, prop. subs.**
masc. 2. Jeroboam
- Joābus, i, prop. subs. masc.**
 2. Joab
- Joachas, æ, prop. subs. masc.**
 1. Joacaz
- Joannes, is, prop. subs. masc.**
 3. John
- Joss, æ, prop. subs. masc.** 1.
 Joash
- Joathas, æ, prop. subs. masc.**
 1. Joathas
- Joiadas, æ, prop. subs. masc.**
 1. Joiada
- Jonathas, æ, prop. subs. masc.**
 1. Jonathan
- Jorāmus, i, prop. subs. masc.**
 2. Joram
- Jordānis, is, prop. subs. masc.**
 1. the river Jordan
- Josaphātus, i, prop. subs. masc.**
 2. Josaphat
- Josephus, i, prop. subs. masc.**
 2. Joseph
- Josias, æ, prop. subs. masc.** 1.
 Josiah
- Josue, es, prop. subs. masc.** 1.
 Joshua
- Jūbeo, jūbēre, jussi, jussum,**
verb act. 2. to order, to
 command
- Jucundus, a, um, adj.** plea-
 sant, delightful; from *juvo*
- Jūdæa, æ, prop. subs. fem.** 1.
 the land of Judea
- Jūdæus, i, prop. subs. masc.**
 2. a Jew
- Jūdaicus, a, um, adj.** Jewish
- Jūdās, æ, prop. subs. masc.** 1.
 Judah
- Jūdex, icis, subs. com. gen.** 3.
 a judge; from *jus*
- Jūdicium, ii, subs. neut.** 2.
 judgment, a case, a suit;
 from *judico*
- Jūdicō, jūdicāre jūdicāvi, jūdi-**
cātum, verb act. 1. to
 judge; from *jodex*
- Jungo, jungēre, jonxi, junc-**
tum, verb act. 3. to join, to
 associate
- Jurāmentum, i, subs. neut.** 2.
 an oath; from *juro*
- Jūro, jūrāre, jūrāvi, jūrātum,**
verb act. 1. to swear, to
 conspire
- Jus, jūris, subs. neut.** 3. right,
 law, authority
- Justus, a, um, adj.** just; from *jus*
- Juvēnis, is, subs. com. gen.** 3.
 a young man or woman
- Jūvo, jūvāre, jūvi, jūtum,**
verb act. 1. to aid, to assist,
 to delight

L

- Lahānus, i, prop. subs. masc.**
 2. Laban

Lābor, ōris, subs. masc. 3. labour, fatigue, pain, distress
Lābor, lābi, lapsus sum, verb dep. 3. to slide, to slip, to fall

Lac, lactis, subs. neut. 3. milk
Lacesso, lacessere, lacessivi, lacessitum, verb act. 3. to provoke, to challenge, to tease

Lacryma; æ, subs. fem. 1. a tear

Lātor, latāri, latātus sum, verb dep. 1. to rejoice, to be glad; from **latus**

Latus, a, um, adj. glad, merry

Lævus, a, um, adj. left, on the left side, silly, unlucky

Lagēna; æ, subs. fem. 1. a flaggon, a flask

Lāmentor, lāmentāri, lāmentātus sum, verb dep. 1. to lament, to bemoan, to weep

Lāmentum, i, subs. neut. 2. a lamentation, a shriek

Lampas, ādis, subs. fem. 3. a lamp, a torch

Lancea; æ, subs. fem. 1. a lance, a spear, a javelin

Lāpideus, a, um, adj. of stone, stony; from **lapis**

Lāpis, idis, subs. masc. 3. a stone

Lassitudo, lassis, subs. fem. 3. weariness, laziness; from **lassus**

Lāteo, latēre, latui, verb neut. 2. to lie concealed, to lie hid
Lātē, adv. widely, far and wide, copiously; from **latus**

Lātus, a, am, adj. wide, broad, spacious

Lātus, ēris, subs. neut. 3. a side, a flank

Laudo, laudāre, laudāvi, laudātum, verb act. 1. to praise

Lāvo, lāvāre et lāvēre, lāvāvi et lāvi, lautum, lōtum et lāvātum, verb act. 1. and 3. to wash, to bathe, to cleanse

Laus, laudis, subs. fem. 3. praise, glory

Lautus, a, um, adj. genteel, clean, neat, splendid, sumptuous

Lectulus, i, subs. masc. 2. a bed, a little couch; from **lectus**

Lēgitimus, a, um, adj. lawful, just, legitimate; from **lex**

Legūmen, inis, subs. neut. 3. pulse

Lēnio, lēnīre, lēnīvi, lēnītum, verb act. 4. to ease, to assuage, to allay, to soften; from **lenis**

Lēnis, is, e, adj. gentle, soft, smooth, good natured

Lēniter, adv. gently, smoothly, kindly; from **lenis**

Lens, tis, subs. fem. 3. a kind of pulse, lentiles

Leo, ōnis, subs. masc. 3. a lion

Lepra, æ, subs. fem. 1. the leprosy

Lethālis, is, e, adj. deadly, destructive; from **lethum**

Lēthum, i, subs. neut. 2. death

Lēvo, lēvāre, lēvāvi, lēvātum, verb act. 1. to lift up, to ease, to lighten, to help

Lex, legis, subs. fem. 3. law

Libenter, adv. willingly, freely; from **libet**

Liber, ēra, erum, adj. free, at liberty

Liber, bri, subs. masc. 2. a book, the bark of a tree

Libērālis, is, e, adj. belonging to freedom, liberal, generous; from **liber**

Libēri, ōrum, subs. masc. plur. 2. children

Liberō, liberāre, liberāvi, liber-
rātum, verb act. 1. to free,
to deliver, to unloose; from
liber

Libertas, ātis, subs. fem. 3. li-
berty, freedom; from liber

Libet, libēbat, libuit et libi-
tum est, verb impers. 2. it
pleaseth

Licet, licēbat, licuit et licitum
est, verb impers. 2. it is al-
lowed

Licco, licēre, licui, licitum.
verb neut. 2. to be lawful

Ligneus, a, um, adj. wooden,
made of wood; from lig-
num

Lignum, i, subs. neut. 2. wood

Ligo, ligāre, ligāvi, ligātum,
verb act. 1. to bind, to tie

Līmus, i, subs. masc. 2, mud,
slime, clay

Līnea, æ, subs. fem. 1. a line

Līngua, æ, subs. fem. 1. a
tongue, a language

Līnio, linire, linivi, linītum,
verb act. 4. to smear, to rub,
to daub

Līno, linere et linire, linivi vel
lini, itum, verb act. 3. or
4. to besmear, to anoint, to
daub

Littus, ōris, subs. neut. 3. the
shore, the sea side, the
bank

Locus, i, subs. masc. 2. (plur.
loci or loca,) a place

Longē, adv. far, by far, far off;
from longus

Longinquus, a, um, adj. far
off, long, distant; from lon-
gus

Longus, a, um, adj. long, last-
ing, tall

Lōquor, lōqui, locūtus sum,
verb dep. 3. to speak, to
discourse

Lōrica, æ, subs. fem. 1. a
breast plate, a coat of mail;
from lorum

Lacrus, us, subs. masc. 4,
grief, mourning; from lac-
reo

Lūdibrium, ū, subs. neut. 2. a
sport, a mock, a scorn;
from ludo

Lūgeo, lūgēre, luxi, verb neut.
2. to mourn, to lament, to
bemoan

Lūna, æ, subs. fem. 1. the
moon

Lūo, lūere, lūi, lūitum, verb
act. 3. to expiate, to atone,
to suffer punishment

Lux, lucis, subs. fem. 3. light

Lysias, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1.
a man's name, Lysias

M

Machābeus, i, prop. subs.
masc. 2. Machabeus

Mācilentus, a, um, adj. lean,
meagre, thin; from macies

Maote, voc. go on as you have
begun

Mācula, æ, subs. fem. 1. a spot,
a stain, a blot

Mādianītes, ārum, prop. subs.
plur. masc. 1. the Madiani-
tes

Māgis, adv. more, rather

Magnificē, adv. magnificent-
ly, nobly; from magnificus

Magnificus, a, um, adj. mag-
nificent, stately, generous,
sumptuous; from magnus
and facio

Magnitudo, inis, subs. fem. 3.
greatness, magnitude, bulk;
from magnus

Magnus, a, um, comp. major,
sup. maximus, adj. great

Mājestas, ātis, *subs. fem. 3.* majesty

Mājōres, am, *subs. plur. masc. 3.* ancestors, forefathers; from major

Mālē, *adv. ill*, badly; from malus

Mālēdico, mālēdicoere, mālēdixi, mālēdictum, *verb act. 3.* to rail at, to call names, to curse; from male and dico

Mālēdictum, i, *subs. neut. 2.* a curse, a reproach; from maledico

Mālēdicus, a, um, *adj.* scandalous, scurrilous, abusive; from maledico

Mālēvōlus, a, um, *adj.* malevolent, bearing ill will; from male and volo

Mālo, malle, mālui, *verb irreg.* to be more willing, I had rather; from magis and volo

Mālum, i, *subs. neut. 2.* an evil, a misfortune; from malus

Mālus, a, um, *adj.* bad, wicked

Manasses, is, *prop. subs. masc. 3.* Manasseh

Mandātum, i, *subs. neut. 2.* a command, a charge; from mando

Manē, *adv.* early in the morning

Maneo, manēre, mansi, mansum, *verb neut. 2.* to stay, to remain, to wait

Manifestus, a, um, *adj.* manifest, clear, evident

Manipūlus, i, *subs. masc. 2.* a sheaf, a handful, a bundle, a band or company of soldiers; from manus and plico

Manna, *subs. neut. indecl.*

Manna, bread from heaven

Mānus, ūs, *subs. fem. 4.* a hand, a band or number

Mardocheus, i, *prop. subs. masc. 2.* a man's name, Mardocheus

Māre, is, *subs. neut. 3.* the sea

Mārītus, i, *subs. masc. 2.* a married man, a husband

Māter, tris, *subs. fem. 3.* a mother

Mathathias, æ, *prop. subs. masc. 1.* a man's name, Mathathias

Mātrīmōnium, ii, *subs. neut. 2.* wedlock, marriage

Mātūresco, mātūrescere, *verb incept. 3.* to ripen, to grow ripe; from mātūrus

Mātūrus, a, um, *adj.* ripe, mellow, timely

Maxilla, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* a jaw bone

Maximē, *adv.* very greatly, yes, chiefly; superl. deg. of magnē

Maxīmus, a, um, *adj. superl.* of magnus, very great, chief

Mēdia, æ, *prop. subs. fem. 1.* the name of a country, Media

Mēdicāmentum, i, *subs. neut. 2.* a medicine, physic, a remedy

Mēdicus, i, *subs. masc. 2.* a physician; from medeor

Mēdītōr, mēdītāri, mēdītātus sum, *verb dep. 1.* to meditate, to think upon, to practise

Mēdium, ii, *subs. neut. 2.* the midst, the middle of a thing

Mēdius, a, um, *adj.* middle, ordinary, common

Mēdus, i, *prop. subs. masc. 2.* a Mede

Mel, mellis, *subs. neut. 3.* honey

Melius, *adv.* better; compar. of bene

Membrāna, *æ, subs. fem. 1.* a membrane, a thin skin, parchment

Membrum, *i, subs. neut. 2.* a member, a limb

Memini, *verb. præteritive*, I remember or have remembered

Mēmōr, *ōris, adj.* mindful, remembering, lasting

Mēmōrabilis, *is, e, adj.* memorable or renowned; from *memor*

Mēmōria, *æ, subs. fem. 1.* memory, remembrance; from *memor*

Mendācium, *ii, subs. neut. 2.* a lie, an untruth; from *mendax*

Mens, *mentis, subs. fem. 3.* the mind, the reason

Mensa, *æ, subs. fem. 1.* a table

Mensis, *is, subs. masc. 3.* a month

Mentio, *ōnis, subs. fem. 3.* mention

Mercātor, *ōris, subs. masc. 3.* a merchant; from *merx*

Mercēs, *cēdis, subs. fem. 3.* wages, a reward, a recompense; from *merx*

Mēritū, *adv.* deservedly; from *meritus*

Mēritum, *i, subs. neut. 2.* a reward, desert, merit; from *merco*

Mesōpōtāmia, *æ, prop. subs. fem. 1.* the name of a country

Messis, *is, subs. fem. 3.* harvest, a crop of corn, corn

Metuo, *metuere, metui, verb. act. 3.* to fear, to dread, to be concerned; from *metus*

Mētus, *us, subs. masc. 4.* fear, dread

Meus, *a, um, pron. adj.* my, mine; from *ego*

Mileo, *miscere, miscui, verb. neut. 1.* to glitter, to sparkle, to shine

Miles, *millis, subs. com. gen. 3.* a soldier

Milito, *militare, militavi, militatum, verb. act. 1.* to serve as a soldier; from *miles*

Mille, *num. adj. indecl.* a thousand; plur. *millia*, *milliam*, &c. thousands

Mina, *arum, subs. plur. fem. 1.* threats, menaces

Minimè, *adv. superl.* of *parvum*, least, not at all, by no means, yes

Minimus, *a, um, adj. superl.* of *parvus*, very little, least

Minister, *tri, subs. masc. 2.* a servant, an attendant

Ministro, *ministrare, ministravi, ministratum, verb. act. 1.* to minister, to attend, to serve; from *minister*

Minstor, *minstari, minstatorum, verb. dep. 1.* to threaten; from *minor*

Minor, *minari, minatus sum, verb. dep. 1.* to threaten

Minus, *adv.* less

Miraculum, *i, subs. neut. 2.* a miracle, a wonder; from *miror*

Mirè, *adv.* wonderfully; from *mirus*

Miror, *mirari, miratus sum, verb. dep. 1.* to admire, to wonder at, to wonder

Mirus, *a, um, adj.* wonderful, admirable

Misael, *ēlia, prop. subs. masc. 3.* a man's name, Misael

Misceo, *miscere, miscui, mixtum or mixtum, verb. act. 2.* to mingle, to mix, to disturb

Miser, a, um, *adj.* miserable, wretched

Miserè, *adv.* miserable, wretchedly; from miser

Misereor, misereri, misertus sum, *verb dep.* 2. to take pity on, to pity; from miser

Misericordia, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. mercy, pity; from miser and eor

Mitigo, mitigare, mitigavi, mitigatum, *verb act.* 1. to reconcile, to tame, to mitigate, to pacify; from mitis

Mitis, is, e, *adj.* meek, mild, ripe

Mitto, mittere, misi, missum, *verb act.* 3. to send, to dismiss

Môdô, *adv.* just now, only, sometimes

Môdus, i, *subs. masc.* 2. a manner, a measure

Mæreo, mæreere, mæstus sum, *verb neut. pass.* 2. to be sad, to lament, to mourn

Mæror, ôris, *subs. masc.* 8. lamentation, sadness, grief, sorrow

Mæstitia, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. sorrow, sadness, grief; from mæreo

Môlea, is, *subs. fem.* 3. a mass, a heap, bulk

Moneo, mônere, mōnui, mōnūtum, *verb act.* 2. to admonish, to advise, to warn

Mōnūtum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. advice, counsel, warning; from moneo

Mons, montis, *subs. masc.* 3. a mountain

Mōnumentum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. a monument, a memorial; from moneo

Môra, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a delay, a hindrance

Morbus, i, *subs. masc.* 2. a disease

Môrior, môri, mortuus sum, *verb dep.* 3. to die

Môror, môrari, môratus sum, *verb dep.* 1. to delay, to stay, to linger; from mora

Mora, mortis, *subs. fem.* 3. death

Mortâlis, is, e, *adj.* mortal, subject to death; from morâ

Môis, môris, *subs. masc.* 3. a manner or fashion, custom

Môses, is, *prop. subs. masc.* 3. Moses

Môveo, môvère, môvi, môtum, *verb act.* 2. to move, to stir, to raise, to excite

Mox, *adv.* by and by, presently

Multo, multare, multavi, multatum, *verb act.* 1. to fine, to punish

Mulier, êris, *subs. fem.* 3. a woman

Multitudo, inis, *subs. fem.* 3. a multitude, a great number; from multus

Multò, *adv.* much, by much; from multus

Multum, *adv.* much; from multus

Multus, a, um, *adj.* many, much

Mûlus, i, *subs. masc.* 2. a mule

Mûnia, ôrum, *subs. plur. neut.* 2. offices

Mûnio, mûnire, mûnivi, mûnītum, *verb act.* 4. to fortify, to strengthen, to secure, to repair

Mûnus, êris, *subs. neut.* 3. a gift, an office, a reward

Mûrus, i, *subs. masc.* 2. a wall

Mussito, mussitare, mussitavi, mussitatum, *verb neut.* 1. to mutter

Mûtuus, a, um, *adj.* lent, borrowed, mutual

N

Nabuchodonosor, *prop. subs. masc. indecl.* a man's name

Nam, *adv.* for

Narro, *narrāre*, *narrāvi*, *narrātum*, *verb act.* 1. to tell, to relate, to report

Nasoor, *nasci*, *natus sum*, *verb dep.* 3. to be born

Nātālis, *is, e, adj.* belonging to a man's birth, born in; from *nascor*

Nātio, *ōnis, subs. fem. 3.* a nation; from *nascor*

Nāto, *nātāre*, *nātāvi*, *nātātum*, *verb neut. frequent.* 1. to swim; from *no*

Nātu, *subs. monoptot.* (found only in the ablative,) by birth; *natu maximus*, the eldest; *natu minimus*, the youngest

Nātus, *a, um, adj.* born; from *nascor*

Nāvis, *is, subs. fem. 3.* a ship; from *no*

Nāvo, *nāvāre*, *nāvāvi*, *nāvātum*, *verb act.* 1. to perform vigorously, to do his utmost

Nē, *conj.* whether or not, least; often put for *ut non*

Nec, *conj.* nor

Needum, *adv.* nor yet; from *neo* and *dum*

Necessārius, *a, um, adj.* necessary, needful

Necesse, *adj. indecl.* necessary
Necessitas, *ātis, subs. fem. 3.* necessity, occasion, friendship; from *necesse*

Neco, *nēcāre*, *nēcāvi*, (rarely *nēcui*) *nēcātum*, *verb act.* 1. to kill; from *nex*

Nefārius, *a, um, adj.* abomina-

ble, impious, villainous; from *nefas*

Nēfas, *subs. neut. indecl.* a wicked action, a villany

Negligo, *negligēre*, *neglexi*, *neglectum*, *verb act.* 3. to neglect, to alight, to disregard

Nēgo, *nēgāre*, *nēgāvi*, *nēgātum*, *verb act.* 1. to deny, to refuse

Nēgōtium, *ii, subs. neut. 2.* business, an affair, a thing; from *neo* and *otium*

Nēmo, *īnis, subs. com. gen. 3.* no one, nobody; from *non* and *homo*

Nempē, *adv.* truly, surely, namely, however

Nēpos, *ōtis, subs. masc. 3.* a grandson; in plur. posterity

Nequaquam, *adv.* by no means

Neque, *conj.* neither, nor

Nēqueo, *nēquīre*, *nēquīvi*, *nēquītum*, *verb neut. irreg.* I cannot, I am not able; from *ne* and *queo*

Nescio, *nescīre*, *nescīvi*, *nescītum*, *verb neut. 4.* not to know, to be ignorant; from *ne* and *scio*

Nescius, *a, um, adj.* not knowing, ignorant; from *nescio*

Neve, *conj.* nor, neither, not, lest

Nex, *nēcōis, subs. fem. 3.* death

Nlēānor, *ōris, prop. subs. masc. 3.* a man's name

Nīdus, *i, subs. masc. 2.* a nest

Nīhīl, *subs. neut. indecl.* nothing

Nīhīlōmīnus, *adv.* notwithstanding, nothing less; from *nīhilo* and *minus*

Nīlus, *i, subs. masc. 2.* a river in Egypt, the Nile

- Nimium**, *adv.* too much, too far, excessively; from *nimis*
- Nimius**, *a, um, adj.* too much, exorbitant, excessive; from *nimis*
- Ninive**, *es, subs. fem. 1.* the name of a city, Nineveh
- Nisi**, *conj.* unless, except; from *ni* and *si*
- Nitens**, *ntis, pres. part.* of *nit*, struggling, striving
- Nitescere**, *nitescere, nitescere, nitescere, verb neut. 2.* to be neat, to shine
- Noceat**, *nocere, nocui, nocitum, verb neut. 2.* to hurt, to injure
- Noctu**, *subs. fem. monoptot. 4.* by night; from *nox*
- Noemus**, *i, prop. subs. masc. 2.* a man's name, Nosh
- Nolo**, *nolle, nolui, verb irreg.* to be unwilling; from *non* and *volo*
- Nomen**, *inis, subs. neut. 3.* a name
- Nominare**, *nominare, nominavi, nominatum, verb act. 1.* to name, to call by name; from *nomen*
- Non**, *adv.* no, not
- Nonaginta**, *numer. adj. indecl.* ninety
- Nondum**, *adv.* not yet; from *non* and *dum*
- Nonne**, *adv.* not; from *non* and *ne*
- Noster**, *tra, trum, pron. adj.* our, ours; from *nos*
- Nota**, *x, subs. fem. 1.* a mark, a note
- Novem**, *numer. adj. indecl.* nine
- Novi**, *verb preteritive*, I know or I have known; from *nosco*
- Novitas**, *atis, subs. fem. 3.* newness, novelty; from *novus*
- Novus**, *a, um, adj.* new
- Nox**, *noctis, subs. fem. 3.* night
- Nubes**, *is, subs. fem. 3.* a cloud
- Nubo**, *nubere, nupsi, nuptum, verb neut. 3.* to marry
- Nudus**, *a, um, adj.* naked, bare, without ornament
- Nullus**, *a, um, adj. gen. nullius, dat. nulli, none, no;* from *non* and *ullus*
- Num**, *conj.* whether or not
- Nūmen**, *inis, subs. neut. 3.* will, pleasure, power, deity
- Nūmero**, *numerare, numeravi, numeratum, verb act. 1.* to number, to reckon; from *numerus*
- Nūmerosus**, *a, um, adj.* numerous; from *numerus*
- Nūmerus**, *i, subs. masc. 2.* a number
- Nummus**, *i, subs. masc. 2.* a piece of money, money
- Nunc**, *adv.* now, at this time
- Nuncio**, *nunciare, nunciaui, nunciatum, verb act. 1.* to tell, to relate, to carry news; from *nuncius*
- Nuncijs**, *ii, subs. masc. 2.* a messenger, news
- Nunquam**, *adv.* never; from *non* and *unquam*
- Nuptia**, *arum, subs. fem plur. 1.* marriage, nuptials; from *nubo*
- Nūrus**, *us, subs. fem. 4.* a daughter-in-law
- Nūto**, *nūtare, nūtaui, nūtatum, verb act. 1.* to beckon, to nod
- Nutrio**, *nutrire, nutriui, nutritum, verb act. 4.* to nurse, to suckle, to feed, to nourish
- Nutrix**, *icis, subs. fem. 3.* a nurse; from *nutrio*

Nūtus, us, suba. masc. 4. a nod, will, pleasure, consent; from **nūo**

O

Ob, prep. gov. accus. for, on account of

Obdormio, obdormire, obdormivi, obdormitum, verb neut. 4. to fall asleep, to sleep out; from **ob** and **dormio**

Obdūeo, obdūcere, obduxi, obductum, verb act. 3. to lead against, to bring over; from **ob** and **duco**

Obeo, obire, obii, obitum, verb irreg. to die, to go to; from **ob** and **eo**

Obijcio, objicere, objeci, objectum, verb act. 3. to oppose to, to place opposite, to expose; from **ob** and **jacio**

Obligō, obligare, obligavi, obligatum, verb act. 1. to bind or tie up, to engage; from **ob** and **ligo**

Obliviscor, oblivisci, oblitus sum, verb dep. 3. to forget

Obrepō, obrepere, obrepai, obreptum, verb neut. 3. to creep upon, to steal upon; from **ob** and **repo**

Obruo, obruere, obrui, obrutum, verb act. 3. to cover over, to overwhelm, to drown; from **ob** and **ruo**

Obsecro, obsecrare, obsecravi, obsecratum, verb act. 1. to beg, to conjure, to beseech; from **ob** and **saero**

Obsequor, obsequi, obsecutus sum, verb dep. 3. to comply with, to humour, to serve; from **ob** and **sequor**

Obscuro, obscurare, obscuravi, obscuratum, verb act. 1. to hasp, to lock, to bolt; from **ob** and **sera**

Observo, observare, observavi, observatum, verb act. 1. to observe, to look after; from **ob** and **servo**

Obses, sdis, suba. com. gen. 3. a hostage, a pledge; from **ob** and **sideo**

Obsideo, obsidere, obsedi, obsessum, verb act. 2. to besiege, to surround; from **ob** and **sideo**

Obsidio, ōnis, suba. fem. 3. a siege, a blockade; from **ob** and **sideo**

Obisto, obistere, obstiti, obstitum, verb neut. 3. to stand in the way, to stop, to oppose; from **ob** and **sisto**

Obstupēo, obstupere, obstupui, verb neut. 2. to be astonished, to be amazed; from **ob** and **stupro**

Obtempēro, obtempere, obtempervi, obtempertum, verb act. 1. to comply with; from **ob** and **temporo**

Obtestor, obtestari, obtestatus sum, verb dep. 1. to call to witness, to conjure, to beseech; from **ob** and **testor**

Obvenio, obvenire, obvieni, obvencum, verb neut. 4. to meet, to occur; from **ob** and **venio**

Obviā, adv. in the way, in the way to meet; from **ob and **via****

Obvius, a, um, adj. opposing, hostile, opposite; from **ob and **via****

Occasio, ōnis, suba. fem. 3. an occasion, an opportunity, a time; from **ob** and **caedo**

Oecido, oecidēre, oecidi, oecisum, verb act. 3. to kill, to slay; from ob and oecdo
Oesultē, adv. secretly, imperceptibly; from oeculo
Oeculto, oecultāre, oecultāvi, oecultātum, verb act. 1. to hide, to keep close, to conceal; from oeculo
Oesumbo, oecumbēre, oecūbui, oecūbitum, verb neut. 3. to fall upon, to die; from ob and cubo
Oecūpo, oecūpāre, oecupāvi, oecupātum, verb act. 1. to seize, to take possession of; from ob and capio
Oecurro, oecurrēre, oecurri, occursum, verb neut. 3. to run to, to meet; from ob and curro
Oehosias, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. Oehosias, a man's name
Oerea, æ, subs. fem. 1. a boot, a grave
Oestingenti, æ, a, num. adj. plur. eight hundred
Oeto, num. adj. indecl. eight
Octoginta, num. adj. indecl. eighty
Oculus, i, subs. masc. 2. the eye; sight
Odi, verb præteritive, I hate or I have hated
Odiōnis, a, um, adj. hateful, odious; from odium
Odium, ii, subs. neut. 2. hatred
Offendo, offendēre, offendi, offensum, verb act. 3. to offend, to strike against, to hurt; from ob and fendo
Offero, offerre, obtāli, oblātum, verb act. irreg. to offer, to bring before; from ob and fero
Officium, ii, subs. neut. 2. office, duty; from ob and facio

Olea, æ, subs. fem. 1. an olive-tree
Olim, adv. formerly, hereafter, once upon a time
Olliva, æ, subs. fem. 1. an olive-tree
Olla, æ, subs. fem. 1. a pot
Omitto, omittēre, omisi, omisum, verb act. 3. to neglect, to omit; from ob and mitto
Omnino, adv. wholly, altogether, in all
Omnipotens, ntis, adj. omnipotent, almighty; from omnis and possum
Omnis, is, e, adj. all, every
Onus, ōris, subs. neut. 3. a load, a burden
Opēra, æ, subs. fem. 1. work, endeavour, pains; from opus
Opērio, opērīre, opērai, opertum, verb act. 4. to cover; from ob and pario
Opes, um, ibus, subs. fem. plur. 3. wealth, power, means
Opimus, a, um, adj. fertile, fat, large; from opes
Oportet, oportēbat, verb impers. it behoveth, it ought
Oppērior, opperiri, oppertusum, verb dep. 4. to stay for, to wait for, to watch; from ob and pario
Oppēto, oppētēre, oppētīvi, oppētūm, verb act. 3. to undergo, to die; from ob and peto
Oppidum, i, subs. neut. 2. a town
Oppōno, oppōnēre, oppōsi, oppōitum, verb act. 3. to place against, to oppose; from ob and pono
Opportunus, a, um, adj. convenient, fit, commodious, suitable

Opprimo, opprimere, oppres-
si, oppressum, verb act. 3.
 to press down, to oppress, to
 dispirit; from ob and premo
Optabilis, is, e, adj. desirable,
 eligible; from opto
Optio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. a
 choice, an option; from opto
Opus, adj. indecl. needful, ne-
 cessary
Opus, ōris, subs. neut. 3. work,
 labour, business
Ora, æ, subs. fem. 1. a coast,
 a region, a hem or border
Orbis, is, subs. masc. 3. a cir-
 cle, an orb, the world
Orbo, orbare, orbavi, orbatum,
verb act. 1. to bereave, to
 deprive of; from orbus
Orbus, a, um, adj. deprived
 of, bereaved, orphan, desti-
 tute
Ordo, ōnis, subs. masc. 3. an
 order, a rule, a rank of sol-
 diers
Orior, oriri, ortus sum, verb
dep. 4. to arise, to be born
Ornamentum, i, subs. neut. 2.
 an ornament; from orno
Orno, ornare, ornavi, ornatum,
verb act. 1. to adorn, to e-
 quip, to dress
Oro, orare, oravi, oratum, verb
act. vi. to entreat, to beg, to
 pray to; from os, oris
Ortus, a, um, pers. part. of o-
rior, risen, descended
Os, ōris, subs. neut. 3. a mouth,
 the face
Os, ossis, subs. neut. 3. a bone
Osculor, osculāri, osculatus
sum, verb dep. 1. to kiss;
 from os
Osius, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1.
 a man's name, Osius
Ostendo, ostendere, ostendi,
ostentum et ostensum, verb

act. 3. to show; from ob and
 tendo

Ostium, ii, subs. neut. 2. a
 door, an entrance; from os,
 oris

Ovicula, æ, subs. fem. 1. a little
 sheep or lamb; from ovis

Ovis, is, subs. fem. 3. a sheep

Ovum, i, subs. neut. 2. an egg

P

Palestina, æ, prop. subs. fem.
1. Palestine, the name of a
 country

Palam, adv. openly, with the
 knowledge of

Palatum, i, subs. neut. 2. the
 palate, the roof of the mouth

Palea, æ, subs. fem. 1. chaff,
 short straw

Pallium, ii, subs. neut. 2. a
 cloak; from palla

Palmes, itis, subs. masc. 3. the
 shoot of a vine, a bough

Palpito, palpitare, palpitavi,
palpitatum, verb neut. 1. to
 throb, to breathe short, to
 beat

Palus, i, subs. masc. 2. a whip-
 ping or execution post, a
 pale

Palus, ūdis, subs. fem. 3. a
 moor, a fen, a marsh, a sedge

Pānis, is, subs. masc. 3. bread

Par, pāris, subs. neut. 3. an e-
 qual, a match, a pair

Par, pāris, adj. even, equal, fit

Paradisus, i, subs. masc. 2. Pa-
 radise

Parco, parcere, pēperci, par-
sum, verb neut. 3. to spare

Parens, ntis, subs. com. gen. 3.
 a parent; from pareo

Pareo, parere, parai, verb
neut. 2. to obey

- Pāries**, ētis, *subs. masc. 3.* a well
- Pārio**, pārēre, pēpēri, partum, *verb act. 3.* to beget, to bring forth
- Pariter**, *adv.* in like manner, together, at the same time; from par
- Pāro**, pārāre, pārāvi, pārātum, *verb act. 1.* to prepare, to procure, to provide
- Par**, partis, *subs. fem. 3.* a part, a share, a party
- Partus**, ūs, *subs. masc. 4.* a birth; from pario
- Pārūm**, *adv.* little, not well, ill
- Pārumper**, *adv.* a little while, for a short while
- Parvulus**, i, *subs. masc. 2.* a very small or young child; from parvus
- Parvus**, a, um, *adj.* small, little
- Pasco**, pascēre, pāvi, pastum, *verb act. 3.* to feed
- Passim**, *adv.* every where
- Pastor**, ōis, *subs. masc. 3.* a shepherd, a feeder; from pascō
- Pastōrālis**, is, e, *adj.* of or belonging to a shepherd; from pastor
- Pāteo**, pātēre, pātui, *verb neut. 2.* to be open, to lie open
- Pāter**, tris, *subs. masc. 3.* a father
- Pāternus**, a, um, *adj.* paternal, belonging to a father; from pater
- Patienter**, *adv.* patiently, calmly, moderately; from patiens
- Pātientia**, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* patience, forbearance; from patior
- Pātor**, pāti, passus sum, *verb dep. 3.* to suffer, to receive, to bear
- Patria**, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* one's native country; from pater
- Pauci**, æ, a, *adj. plur.* few
- Paulātim**, *adv.* by degrees, gently; from paulo
- Paulò**, *adv.* a little
- Pauper**, ōris, *adj.* poor
- Pax**, pācis, *subs. fem. 3.* peace
- Pecoātum**, i, *subs. neut. 2.* sin, wickedness; from pecco
- Pecco**, peccāre, peccāvi, peccātum, *verb act. and neut. 1.* to do amiss, to sin, to do evil
- Pectus**, ōris, *subs. neut. 3.* the breast, the chest
- Pēcūnia**, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* money, an estate; from pecus
- Pēcus**, ōris, *neut. or pēcus, ūdis, masc. and fem. subs. 3.* cattle, property, sheep
- Pēdes**, Itis, *subs. com. gen. 3.* on foot, a footman; from pes
- Pēdum**, i, *subs. neut. 2.* a sheep hook, a shepherd's staff; from pes
- Pejor**, or, us, *adj. comp.* worse; from malus
- Pellēcio**, pellēcere, pellexi, pellectum, *verb act. 3.* to entice, to allure, to decoy; from per and lacio
- Pellis**, is, *subs. fem. 3.* a skin, a hide,
- Pello**, pellēre, pepuli, pulsam, *verb act. 3.* to beat, to drive
- Pendeo**, pendēre, pēpendi, pensum, *verb neut. 2.* to hang, to be suspended, to be upheld
- Pendo**, pendēre, pēpendi, pensum, *verb act. 3.* to weigh, to pay
- Pēnē**, *adv.* almost
- Penes**, *prop. gov. accus.* in the power of
- Pēnitus**, *adv.* thoroughly, wholly

Pensio, *pensitare*, *penstavi*, *penstatum*, *verb act.* 1. to pay

Për, *prep. gov. accus.* by, through, by means of

Përâgo, *përâgere*, *perëgi*, *peractum*, *verb act.* 3. to perfect, to finish, to execute; from per and ago

Peragro, *peragrâre* *peragrâvi*, *peragrâtum*, *verb act.* 1. to wander over, to travel through; from per and âger

Percello, *percellere*, *percûli*, *perculum*, *verb act.* 3. to overthrow, to strike; from per and the old verb *cello*, to move

Percussus, *a, um, adj.* troubled, moved; from per and *cieo*

Percontor, *percontâri*, *percontatus sum*, *verb dep.* 1. to ask strictly, to enquire, to question

Percutio, *percûtire*, *percussi*, *percuissum*, *verb act.* 3. to strike, to beat down, to kill; from per and *quatio*

Perdo, *perdere*, *perdididi*, *perditum*, *verb act.* 3. to lose, to destroy, to ruin; from per and *do*

Perennis, *is, e, adj.* yearly, lasting, durable; from per and *annus*

Pereo, *perire*, *perii*, *peritum*, *verb neut. irreg.* to perish, to die; from per and *eo*

Perfero, *perferre*, *pertûli*, *perlatum*, *verb act. irreg.* to carry, to bear through, to bear with; from per and *fero*

Perticio, *perficere*, *perfeci*, *perfectum*, *verb act.* 3. to finish, to accomplish, to execute; from per and *facio*

Pergo, *pergere*, *perrexi*, *perrectum*, *verb neut.* 3. to go, to proceed, to make haste; from per and *rego*

Përhümânitër, *adv.* very kindly; from *perhumanus*

Përicûlôsus, *a, um, adj.* dangerous, perilous; from *periculum*

Pericûlum, *i, subs. neut.* 2. danger, peril, hazard, trial

Perimo, *perimere*, *perëmi*, *peremptum*, *verb act.* 3. to kill, to destroy; from per and *emo*

Peritus, *a, um, adj.* skilled, knowing, experienced

Perlustro, *perlustrâre*, *perlustrâvi*, *perlustrâtum*, *verb act.* 1. to view all over, to survey strictly; from per and *lustro*

Permitto, *permittere*, *permisi*, *missum*, *verb act.* 3. to permit, to commit, to suffer; from per and *mitto*

Permôveo, *permôvere*, *permôvi*, *permotum*, *verb act.* 2. to persuade, to influence; from per and *moveo*

Pernocto, *pernoctâre*, *pernoctâvi*, *pernoctâtum*, *verb neut.* 1. to pass the night, to lodge; from per and *nox*

Perobscûrus, *a, um, adj.* very obscure; from per and *obscurus*

Perpetuus, *a, um, adj.* perpetual, continual, constant

Persæ, *ârûm, prop. subs. mass, plur.* the Persians

Persæquor, *persëqui*, *persëcûtus sum*, *verb dep.* 3. to pursue, to follow on; from per and *sequor*

Persëvëro, *persëvërâre*, *persëvërâvi*, *persëvërâtum*,

- verb act.* 1. to persevere, to persist
- Persolvo**, persolvère, persolvi, persolutum, *verb act.* 3. to pay thoroughly, to accomplish, to perform; from per and solvo
- Perspicio**, perspicere, perspexi, perspectum, *verb act.* 3. to see plainly, to understand fully; from per and specio
- Persto**, perstare, perstiti, perstitum, *verb neut.* 1. to persevere, to persist; from per and sto
- Perstrepo**, perstrepere, perstrepi, perstreptum, *verb neut.* 3. to make a great noise; from per and strepo
- Persuadeo**, persuadere, persuasui, persuasum, *verb neut.* 2. to persuade, to advise; from per and suadeo
- Pertæsus**, a, um, *part.* wearied; from pertæsum est
- Perterreo**, perterrere, perterrui, perterritum, *verb act.* 2. to fright, to frighten; from per and terreo
- Pertinacia**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. obstinacy, stubbornness; from pertinax
- Pertineo**, pertinere, pertinui, pertentum, *verb neut.* 2. to reach, to extend, to belong; from per and teneo
- Pertraho**, pertrahere, pertraxi, pertractum, *verb act.* 3. to draw; from per and traho
- Perturbo**, perturbare, perturbavi, perturbatum, *verb act.* 1. to disturb, to trouble, to astonish; from per and turbo
- Pervenio**, pervenire, perveni, perventum, *verb neut.* 4. to come to a place, to arrive at; from per and venio
- Pēs**, pēdis, *subs. masc.* 3. a foot
- Pēto**, pētere, pēturi, pētium, *verb act.* 3. to seek, to ask, to beg, to go
- Phātero**, ūrum, *subs. fem. plur.* 1. trappings, harness
- Pharao**, ōnis, *prop. subs. masc.* 8. Pharaoh, king of Egypt
- Phāretra**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a quiver
- Philistæi**, ōrum, *prop. subs. masc. plur.* 2. the Philistines
- Piē**, *adv.* piously, devoutly, affectionately; from pins
- Pietas**, ūtis, *subs. fem.* 3. piety, religion, dutifulness; from pius
- Plōsus**, a, um, *adj.* full of hair, hairy
- Pincerna**, æ, *subs. masc.* 1. a butler
- Pinguis**, is, e, *adj.* fat, plump, fruitful, thick
- Piscis**, is, *subs. masc.* 3. a fish
- Pistor**, ōris, *subs. masc.* 3. a baker; from pinso
- Pix**, icis, *subs. fem.* 3. pitch
- Plāceo**, placere, placui, placitum, *verb neut.* 2. to please, to delight
- Placidē**, *adv.* calmly, peacefully; from placidus
- Placidus**, a, um, *adj.* gentle, calm, quiet; from placeo
- Plāco**, placare, placavi, placatum, *verb act.* 1. to appease, to please, to render propitious; from placeo
- Plāga**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a blow, a wound, a plague
- Planotus**, ūs, *subs. masc.* 4. a striking, or beating, great wailing or mourning; from plango
- Plānē**, *adv.* plainly, evidently; from planus
- Plango**, plangere, plangit,

- planetum, *verb act. 3.* to beat against, to bewail
Planta, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* a plant, the sole of the foot
Plānus, a, um, *adj.* smooth, flat, evident
Plaustrum, i, *subs. neut. 2.* a cart, a waggon
Plēbīcūla, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* the poor people; from plebs
Plebs, plēbis, *subs. fem. 3.* the common people, the mob
Plecto, plectere, plexi et plexui, plexum, *verb act. 3.* to twist, to knit, to punish
Plēnus, a, um, *adj.* full, large, plump
Plūres, es, a et is, *adj. plur.* more
Plūrimūm, *adv.* very much; superlat. of multum
Plūrimus, a, um, *adj.* very much, very many; superl. of multus
Plus, plūris, *subs. neut. 3.* more
Plūvia, æ, *subs. fem. 2.* rain; from pluo
Pœna, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* punishment
Pœnitentia, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* repentance
Pœnitet, pœnitēbat, *verb impers. 2.* it repenteth
Polliceor, pollicēri, pollicitus sum, *verb dep. 2.* to promise
Polluo, polluere, pollui, pollutum, *verb act. 3.* to defile, to pollute
Pompa, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* pomp, a show
Pompeius, ii, *prop. subs. masc. 2.* a man's name, Pompey
Pondus, dēris, *subs. neut. 3.* a weight, a load
Pōno, pōnere, pōui, pōitum, *verb act. 3.* to put, to place, to lay down
Pontifex, icis, *subs. masc. 3.* a pontiff, a chief priest; from pons and facio
Populus, i, *subs. masc. 2.* the people; when fem. a poplar-tree
Porrigo, porrigere, porrexi, porrectum, *verb act. 3.* to stretch out, to hold out, to prolong
Porro, *adv.* moreover, farther, besides
Porta, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* a gate
Portendo, portendēre, portendi, portentum, *verb act. 3.* to foretel, to portend, to signify beforehand
Porto, portāre, portāvi, portātum, *verb act. 1.* to carry
Posco, poscere, pōposci, *verb act. 3.* to demand, to ask for
Possum, posse, pōtui, *verb irreg.* to be able, I can; from potis and sum
Post, *adv.* after, afterwards; also *prop. gov. accus.* after
Postea, *adv.* afterwards, after that; from post and is
Posteri, ōrum, *subs. plur. masc. 2.* posterity, children, offspring; from post
Postis, is, *subs. masc. 3.* a post, a door-post
Postquam, *adv.* afterwards, after that, after; from post and quam
Postremū, *adv.* lastly; from postremus
Postremus, a, um, *adj. superl.* of posterus, last, latest
Posttrālie, *adv.* the day after, next day; from postero die
Postulatio, ōnis, *subs. fem. 3.* a request, a desire, a petition; from postulo
Postūlo, postulāre, postulāvi,

- postulatum, *verb act. 1.* to demand, to ask, to beseech
- Potentia, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* power, ability, authority; from potens
- Potestas, âtis, *subs. fem. 3.* power, ability, authority; from potis
- Potior, pōiri, pōitus *sup.*, *verb dep. 4.* to get possession of, to enjoy, to be master of
- Potius, ada, *comp.* rather, better; from potis
- Potus, us, *subs. masc. 4.* drink
- Præ, *prep. gov. abl.* before, in comparison of, for
- Præbeo, præbere, præbui, præbitum, *verb act. 2.* to minister, to allow, to afford, to give; from præ and habeo
- Præceps, præcipitis, *adj.* headlong, precipitate, steep; from præ and caput
- Præceptum, i, *neut. subs. 2.* a precept, a command; from præcipio
- Præcido, præcidere, præcidi, præcisum, *verb act. 3.* to cut off; from præ and cædo
- Præcipio, præcipere, præcēpi, præcēptum, *verb act. 3.* to prevent, to anticipate, to instruct, to command; from præ and capio
- Præclārus, a, um, *adj.* very clear, noble, renowned; from præ and clarus
- Præcurro, præcurrere, præcurri and præcūcurri, præcursum, *verb act. 3.* to run before, to outrun; from præ and curro
- Præda, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* prey, booty, spoil
- Prædico prædicere, prædixi, prædictum, *verb act. 3.* to predict, to foretell; from præ and dico
- Præditus, a, um, *adj.* endued with
- Præeo, præire, præii, præitum, *verb irreg.* to go before; from præ and eo
- Præfectus, i, *subs. masc. 2.* a chief officer, a prefect; from præfacio
- Præfero, præferre, prætuli, prælatum, *verb act. irreg.* to bear or carry before, to prefer; from præ and fero
- Præficio, præficere, præfecit, præfectum, *verb act. 3.* to set over, to give in charge; from præ and facio
- Prælium, ii, *subs. neut. 2.* battle
- Præmitto, præmittere, præmisi, præmissum, *verb act. 3.* to send before; from præ and mitto
- Præmium, ii, *subs. neut. 2.* a reward
- Præmōneo, præmōnere, præmōnui, præmōnitum, *verb act. 2.* to forewarn, to tell, to foreshow; from præ and moneo
- Prænoscō, prænocere, prænovi, prænotum, *verb act. 3.* to know beforehand, to foreknow; from præ and nosco
- Præscio, præscire, præscivi, præscitum, *verb act. 4.* to know beforehand; from præ and scio
- Præsens, ntis, *part. present,* being present

- Præsertim**, *adv.* especially, chiefly
- Præsidium**, *ii, subs. neut. 2.* a garrison, a defence, a safeguard, succour; from præsideo
- Præsto**, *præstare, præstiti, præstitum, verb. neut. and act. 1.* to execute, to show, to give, to excel; from præ and sto
- Præsum**, *præcasse, præfui, verb. irreg.* to be over, to command; from præ and sum
- Præter**, *præp. gen. accus.* besides, except, over and above, more than
- Prætereo**, *prætērīre, præterii, præteritum, verb. neut. irreg.* to pass by; from præter and eo
- Prandium**, *ii, subs. neut. 2.* dinner
- Prævus**, *a, um, adj.* wicked, bad
- Præces**, *præcum, præcibus, subs. plur. fem. 3.* prayers.
- Præcor**, *præcari, præcatus sum, verb. dep. 1.* to pray, to supplicate
- Præmo**, *præmere, pressi, pressum, verb. act. 3.* to press down, to oppress, to overpower
- Prætiqus**, *a, um, adj.* precious; from pretium
- Prætium**, *ii, subs. neut. 2.* price, a reward
- Primò**, *adv.* at first, first, in the first place
- Primogénitus**, *i, subs. masc. 2.* the first-born; from primus and genitus
- Primùm**, *adv.* at first
- Primus**, *a, um, num. adj.* first
- Princeps**, *epis, subs. com. gen. 3.* first, chief, a prince; from primus and caput
- Prior**, *or, us, adj. comp.* former
- Pristinus**, *a, um, adj.* ancient, wonted, former, first; from prius
- Prius**, *adv.* sooner, before; from prior
- Probrum**, *i, subs. neut. 2.* a disgrace, a reproach, a base act
- Procedo**, *procedere, processi, processum, verb. neut. 3.* to proceed, to go forth; from pro and cedo
- Procul**, *adv.* afar off, at a distance
- Procuratio**, *onis, subs. fem. 3.* an office, administration; from procuro
- Prodeo**, *prodire, prodii, proditum, verb. neut. irreg.* to go forth, to come forth; from pro and eo
- Prodigium**, *ii, subs. neut. 2.* a prodigy, a miracle
- Pròdo**, *prodere, prodidi, proditum, verb. act. 3.* to draw down, to prolong, to hand down, to betray; from pro and do
- Prodūco**, *prodūcere, produxi, productum, verb. act. 3.* to stretch out, to lengthen, to delay; from pro and duco
- Pròfanus**, *a, um, adj.* profane, wicked, irreligious; from pro and sanum
- Profecto**, *adv.* really, truly; from proficio
- Profero**, *proferre, protuli, prolatum, verb. act. irreg.* to bring forward, to produce, to prolong; from pro and fero

- Proficiscor, proficisci, profectus sum, verb dep. 3.** to set out, to depart; from proficio
- Profigo, profigāre, profigāvi, profigātum, verb act. 1.** to rout, to put to flight; from pro and figo
- Profundo, profundēre, profundi, profūsum, verb act. 3.** to pour forth, to shed; from pro and fundo
- Progenies, ei, subs. fem. 5.** a progeny or offspring; from pro and gigno
- Progrēdior, progrēdi, progressus sum, verb dep. 3.** to go forward, to advance, to go forth; from pro and gradior
- Prohibeo, prohibēre, prohibui, prohibitum, verb act. 2.** to hinder, to prohibit; from pro and habeo
- Projiceo, projicēre, projeci, projectum, verb act. 3.** to throw away, to throw; from pro and jacio
- Proles, is, subs. fem. 3.** a race, a progeny
- Prōmiscuus, a, um, adj.** promiscuous, confused, mingled; from pro and misceo
- Promissum, i, subs. neut. 2.** a promise; from promitto
- Promitto, promittēre, promissi, promissum, verb act. 3.** to promise, to throw forward; from pro and mitto
- Prōnus, a, um, adj.** prone, face downwards, stooping, bent
- Propago, propagāre, propagāvi, propagātum, verb act. 1.** to spread, to propagate, to multiply
- Prope, adv.** near, hard by
- Prōpēro, prōpērāre, prōpēvi, prōpērātum, verb neut. 1.** to hasten, to dispatch; from prope
- Prophēta, æ, subs. masc. 1.** a prophet
- Prōpinquus, a, um, adj.** near, near of kin; from prope
- Prōptius, a, um, adj.** favourable, kind, merciful; from prope
- Propius, adv. comp.** nearer; from prope
- Prōpono, prōpōnēre, prōposui, prōpositum, verb act. 3.** to propose, to set forth, to view, to promise; from pro and pono
- Prōprius, a, um, adj.** peculiar, special, proper
- Propter, præp. gov. accus.** hard by, near, for, on account of
- Propterea, adv.** therefore, for that cause; from propter and is
- Prosper, and prospērus, a, um, adj.** prosperous, lucky, happy
- Prospère, adv.** prosperously, happily; from prosper
- Prospicio, prospicēre, prospexi, prospectum, verb act. 3.** to have a view of, to discover; from pro and specio
- Prosterno, prosternēre, prostrāvi, prostrātum, verb act. 3.** to overthrow, to cut down, to prostrate; from pro and sterno
- Prosum, prodesse, profui, verb irreg.** to do good, to profit; from pro and sum
- Protendo, protendēre, protendi, protensum and protentum, verb act. 3.** to stretch

- forth, to put off, to extend ; from pro and tendo
- Prōvidentia**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. providence, foresight ; from provideo
- Prōvideo**, providēre, providi, provisum, *verb act.* 2. to provide, to foresee ; from pro and video
- Provincia**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a province ; from pro and vinco
- Prōvoco**, prōvocāre, prōvocāvi, prōvocātum, *verb act.* 1. to provoke, to challenge, to call forth ; from pro and vo-co
- Proximus**, a, um, *adj.* very near, nearest, next ; from prope
- Prudens**, ntis, *adj.* sagacious, knowing, on purpose
- Prudentia**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. knowledge, wisdom, prudence ; from prudens
- Publicus**, a, um, *adj.* public, common ; from populus
- Pudet**, pudēbat, *verb impers.* 2. it shameth
- Puella**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a girl ; from puer
- Puer**, eri, *subs. masc.* 2. a boy, a child, a servant, a lad
- Puēria**, is, e, *adj.* of or belonging to a child, childish ; from puer
- Puērulus**, i, *subs. masc.* 2. a little boy ; from puer
- Pugna**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a battle, a fight
- Pugno**, pugnāre, pugnāvi, pugnātum, *verb neut.* 1. to fight
- Pulcher**, ra, rum, *adj.* fair, beautiful, valiant
- Pulebrè**, *adv.* bravely, handsomely ; from pulcher
- Pulehrikūdo**, dnis, *subs. fem.* 3. fairness, beauty ; from pulcher
- Pulmentum**, i, *subs. neut.* 2. pottage, gruel ; from puls
- Pulso**, pulsāre, pulsāvi, pulsātum, *verb act.* 1. to beat, to strike. to play on an instrument ; from pello
- Purgo**, purgāre, purgāvi, purgātum, *verb act.* 1. to make clean, to purify
- Purpureus**, a, um, *adj.* of purple, blushing, shining
- Pūrus**, a, um, *adj.* pure, clean, fine
- Pūteus**, ei, *subs. masc.* 2. a well
- Putiphar**, āris, *prop. subs. masc.* 3. a man's name, Potiphar
- Pūto**, pūtāre, pūtāvi, pūtātum, *verb act.* 1. to think, to suppose, to prune

Q

- Quā**, *adv.* which way ? as far as
- Quadraginta**, num. *adj. indecl.* forty
- Quæro**, quærēre, quæsi, quæsitum, *verb act.* 3. to enquire, to seek, to ask
- Quæro**, plur. quæsumus, *verb defective*, I pray, I desire
- Quæstio**, ōnis, *subs. fem.* 3. an inquiry, a question ; from quæro
- Quā** *conj.* than, how
- Quamobrem**, *adv.* wherefore, why ? for which cause ; from ob quam rem
- Quamprimum**, *adv.* very shortly, as soon as may be ; from quam and primum

Quandiu, *adv.* how long ?
 whilst, until ; from quam
 and diu
Quando, *adv.* when ? at what
 time as, seeing
Quamquam, *conj.* although,
 however
Quantum, *adv.* as far as
Quantus, a, um, *adj.* how
 great ; as great as
Quapropter, *adv.* wherefore,
 for which reason ; from qui
 and propter
Quare, *adv.* wherefore, why ?
 for which thing ; from qua
 and re
Quartus, a, um, *num. adj.* the
 fourth
Quasi, *adv.* as if, as it were
Quatuor, *num. adj. indecl.* four
Quatuordecim, *num. adj. in-*
decl. fourteen
Que, *conj.* and, also
Quercus, us, *sub. fem.* 4. an
 oak-tree
Quæror, quæri, questus sum,
verb dep. 3. to complain, to
 lament, to bewail
Questus, us, *sub. masc.* 4. a
 complaint, a lamentation
Qui, quæ, quod, *pron. relas.*
 which, that
Quia, *conj.* because, for as
 much as
Quidam, quædam, quoddam
 vel quiddam, *pron. adj.* some,
 certain ; from qui and tam
Quidém, *conj.* indeed, truly,
 even
Quies, êtis, *sub. fem.* 3. rest,
 sleep, quiet
Quiesco, quiescere, quievi, quie-
 tum, *verb incept.* 3. to be
 quiet, to rest, to leave off,
 to be calm ; from quies
Quin, *adv.* but, than
Quindecim, *num. adj. indecl.*

fifteen ; from quinquæ and
 decem

Quinque, *num. adj. indecl.* five

Quintuplò, *adv.* fivefold

Quintus, a, um, *num. adj.* the
 fifth

Quippe, for, for as much as,
 to wit

Quis, quæ, quod, *pron. interrog.* who, what ?

Quisnam, quænam, quodnam
 vel quidnam, *adj. pron.* who,
 what ?

Quisquam, quæquam, quod-
 quam vel quicquam, *pron.*
adj. any one

Quisque, quæque, quodque,
adj. pron. every one, each one

Quisquis, *fem. car.* quidquid
 vel quicquid, *adj. pron.* who-
 soever

Quò, *adv.* whither, to what
 place, where ? that

Quòd, *conj.* that, because ; as,
 since

Quomòdo, *adv.* how, in what
 manner

Quoniam, *conj.* since, seeing

Quoque, *conj.* also, verily, real-
 ly

Quorsum, *adv.* whitherward,
 toward what place ?

Quotannis, *adv.* every year,
 yearly

Quotidianus, a, um, *adj.* daily ;
 from quotidie

Quotidie, *adv.* daily, every day

Quoties, *adv.* how often ? as
 often as

Quum, *conj.* when, since, see-
 ing

R

Rachel, êlis, *prop. sub. fem.*
 3. Rachel

Rādix, *īca*, *subs. fem. 3.* a root, the bottom of a hill
Rāges, *īa*, *prop. subs. fem. 3.* Rages, the name of a city
Raguel, *ēlis*, *prop. subs. masc. 3.* Raguel, a man's name
Rāmus, *i*, *subs. masc. 2.* a branch, a bough
Rāphāel, *ēlis*, *prop. subs. masc. 3.* Raphael, the angel
Rāpio, *rāpēre*, *rāpūi*, *rāptum*, *verb act. 3.* to carry off, to hurry away, to snatch
Raptum, *i*, *subs. neut. 2.* booty, a robbery; from *rapio*
Rēbecca, *īa*, *prop. subs. fem. 1.* Rebecca, a woman's name
Rebello, *rēbellāre*, *rēbellāvi*, *rēbellātum*, *verb neut. 1.* to rebel, to wage war again; from *re* and *bello*
Rēcēdo, *recēdēre*, *recessi*, *recessum*, *verb neut. 3.* to retire, to withdraw, to go back; from *re* and *cedo*
Rēcens, *adv.* lately, freshly, newly
Rēcens, *ntis*, *adj.* new, fresh, late
Rēcensus, *ūs*, *subs. masc. 4.* a recess, a retreat; from *recedo*
Rēcīdo, *recīdēre*, *recīdi*, *rēcāsūm*, *verb neut. 3.* to fall back, to light, fall upon; from *re* and *cado*
Rēcīpio, *rēcīpēre*, *rēcēpi*, *rēcēptum*, *verb act. 3.* to receive, to take back; from *re* and *capio*
Rēcōncillio, *rēcōncilliāre*, *rēcōncilliāvi*, *rēcōncilliātum*, *verb act. 1.* to recover, to reinstate, to reconcile; from *re* and *cōncilio*
Recondo, *recondēre*, *recondīdi*, *reconditum*, *verb act. 3.*

to close, to hide, to lay up; from *re* and *condo*
Recordor, *recordāri*, *recordātus sum*, *verb dep. 1.* to recollect, to call to mind; from *re* and *cor*
Rectē, *adv.* rightly, justly; from *rectus*
Rectus, *a*, *um*, *adj.* straight, upright
Rēcūpēro, *rēcūpērāre*, *rēcūpērāvi*, *rēcūpērātum*, *verb act. 1.* to recover, to regain; from *recipio*
Reddo, *reidēre*, *reddīdi*, *reddītum*, *verb act. 3.* to restore, to give back, to render; from *re* and *do*
Rēdeo, *redīre*, *redīi*, *redītum*, *verb irreg.* to return; from *re* and *eo*
Rēdūco, *redūcēre*, *rēduxi*, *rēductum*, *verb act. 3.* to lead back, to restore; from *re* and *duco*
Refēro, *referre*, *retūli*, *refātum*, *verb act. irreg.* to bring again, to carry back, to report; from *re* and *fero*
Rēficio, *reficēre*, *refēcī*, *refectum*, *verb act. 3.* to repair, to renew, to refresh; from *re* and *facio*
Refugio, *refluēre*, *refluxi*, *refluxum*, *verb neut. 3.* to flow back, to ebb; from *re* and *fluo*
Rēgia, *īa*, *subs. fem. 1.* a palace; from *rex*
Regio, *ōnia*, *subs. fem. 3.* a country, a region; from *rego*
Rēgius, *a*, *um*, *adj.* of or belonging to the king, royal; from *rex*
Reguo, *regnāre*, *regnāvi*, *reg-*

- nātura, *verb neut.* 1. to reign
- Regnum, *i, subs neut.* 2. a kingdom; from rex
- Regrēdior, regrēdi, regressus sum, *verb dep.* 3. to go back, to return; from re and gradior
- Reip̄sa, *adv.* in very deed; put for re ip̄sa
- Rejicio, rejicere, rejēci, rejectum, *verb act.* 3. to reject, to throw back, to set aside; from re and jacio
- Religio, ōnis, *subs. fem.* 3. religion, superstition, a scruple of conscience
- Religiosus, *a, um, adj.* consecrated, religious; from religio
- Relinquo, relinquere, relinqui, relictum, *verb act.* 3. to leave behind, to forsake; from re and linquo
- Reliquus, *a, um, adj.* the rest, the remaining; from relinquo
- Reluctor, reluctari, reluctatus sum, *verb dep.* 1. to struggle against; from re and luctor
- Remāneo, remānere, remansi, remansum, *verb neut.* 2. to remain, to stay, to abide; from re and maneo
- Remigro, remigrare, remigravi, remigratum, *verb neut.* 1. to return, to go back; from re and migro
- Remitto, remittere, remis, remissum, *verb act.* 3. to send back, to leave off, to slacken; from re and mitto
- Remūnero, remūnerare, remūneravi, remūneratum, *verb act.* 1. to reward, to recompense; from re and munero
- Renuncio, renunciare, renunciavi, renunciatum, *verb act.* 1. to bring word again, to acquaint, to renounce; from re and nuncio
- Renuo, renuere, renui, renatum, *verb act.* 3. to nod back with the head, to refuse; from re and nuo
- Reor, reri, ratus sum, *verb dep.* 2. to suppose, to judge
- Rependo, rependere, rependi, repensum, *verb act.* 3. to pay back, to recompense; from re and pendo
- Reperio, reperire, reperi, repertum, *verb act.* 4. to find, to find out, to discover; from re and pario
- Repeto, repetere, repetivi, repetii, repetitum, *verb act.* 3. to seek again, to repeat; from re and peto
- Repōno, repōnere, repōsi, repōsitum, *verb act.* 3. to put again, to lay by, to replace, to repay; from re and pono
- Reporto, reportare, reportavi, reportatum, *verb act.* 1. to carry or bring back; from re and porto
- Reprehendo, reprehendere, reprehendi, reprehensum, *verb act.* 3. to reprove, to reproach, to blame; from re and prehendō
- Repto, reptare, reptavi, reptatum, *verb neut.* 1. to creep along, to crawl; from re and po
- Res, rei, *subs. fem.* 5. a thing, property, estate
- Rescisco, resciscere, rescivi, rescitum, *verb act.* 3. to

come to the knowledge of;
from re and scio

Reservo, reservāre, reservāvi, reservātum, verb act. 1. to reserve, to keep back, to retain; from re and servo

Resideo, residēre, resēdi, resessum, verb neut. 2. to sit down, to remain; from re and sedeo

Resisto, resistere, restiti, restitum, verb neut. 3. to stand up again, to resist; from re and sisto

Respicio, respicere, respexi, respectum, verb act. 3. to look back upon, to look, to regard, to consider; from re and specio

Respondeo, respondēre, respondi, responsum, verb neut. 2. to answer; from re and spondeo

Respuo, respuere, respui, resputum, verb act. 3. to spit out again, to refuse, to reject; from re and spuo

Restituo, restituere, restitui, restitutum, verb act. 3. to restore, to repair; from re and statuo

Retineo, retinere, retinui, retentum, verb act. 2. to retain, to keep back; from re and teneo

Revera, adv. in very deed, truly; put for re vera

Revertor, reverti, reversus sum, verb dep. 3. to return; from re and verto

Revoco, revocare, revocaui, revocatum, verb act. 1. to recall, to call back; from re and voco

Rex, regis, subs. masc. 3. a king

Rideo, ridere, risi, risum, verb neut. 2. to laugh, to laugh at

Ripa, æ, subs. fem. 1. the bank of a river

Ritus, us, subs. masc. 4. a rite, a ceremony, a manner

Roboamus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. Roboam, a man's name

Robur, òris, subs. neut. 3. an oak, strength

Robustus, a, um, adj. robust, strong

Rogo, rogare, rogavi, rogatum, verb act. 1. to ask, to demand, to beg, to intreat

Romānus, a, um, adj. Roman

Ruben, enis, prop. subs. masc. 3. Reuben, a man's name

Ruber, bra, brum, adj. red, ruddy

Ruina, æ, subs. fem. 1. the fall of a house, ruin, destruction; from ruo

Rumpo, rumpere, rupi, ruptum, verb act. 3. to burst, to break

Rao, ruere, rui, rutum, verb neut. 3. to fall, to fall down, to rush

Rupes, is, subs. fem. 3. a rock

Rursum, adv. again

Rursus, adv. again, a second time

Rūs, rūris, subs. neut. 3. the country

S

Saba, prop. subs. indecl. 1. Saba

Sabbatum, i, subs. neut. 2. the Sabbath

Sacculus, i, subs. masc. 2. a little sack or bag; from saccus

Saccus, i, *subs. masc. 2.* a sack, a money bag
Sacer, era, erum, *adj.* sacred, holy
Sacerdos, ōtis, *subs. com. gen. 3.* a priest, a priestess; from sacer and dos
Sacrificium, ii, *subs. neut. 2.* a sacrifice; from sacer and facio
Sæpe, *adv.* often
Sagitta, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* an arrow
Salomon, ōnis, *prop. subs. masc. 3.* Solomon, a man's name
Saltus, ūs, *subs. masc. 4.* a forest, a lawn
Salus, ūtis, *subs. fem. 3.* health, life, safety
Salūtāris, is, e, *adj.* healthful, wholesome, salutary; from salus
Salūto, salūtāre, salūtāvi, salūtātum, *verb act. 1.* to salute; from salus
Salvus, a, um, *adj.* safe, well, in good health; from salus
Samāria, æ, *prop. subs. fem. 1.* Samaria, a city
Samson, ōnis, *prop. subs. masc. 3.* Samson, a man's name
Samuel, ēlis, *prop. subs. masc. 3.* Samuel, a man's name
Sanctus, a, um, *adj.* holy, sacred; from sancio
Sanè, *adv.* truly, verily, indeed
Sanguis, inis, *subs. masc. 3.* blood
Sāno, sãnāre, sãnāvi, sãnātum, *verb act. 1.* to heal, to cure
Sānus, a, um, *adj.* whole, healthful, sound
Sāpiens, ntis, *adj.* wise, prudent, sagacious; from sapio
Sāpienter, *adv.* wisely, prudently; from sapiens
Sāpientia, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* wisdom; from sapiens

Sāra, æ, *prop. subs. fem. 1.* Sarah, a woman's name
Sātelles, Itis, *subs. masc. 3.* a lifeguardman, a mercenary soldier
Sātis, *adj. indecl.* enough, sufficient
Sātisfacio, sātisfacere, sātisfēcī, sātisfactum, *verb act. 3.* to satisfy; from satis and facio
Sātius, *adj. comp. of satis, indecl.* better
Saūl, alia, *prop. subs. masc. 3.* Saul, a man's name
Scāla, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* a ladder, a stair
Scāteo, scātēre, scātui, *verb neut. 2.* to overflow, to abound
Scelestus, a, um, *adj.* wicked, unlucky; from scelus
Scelus, ēris, *subs. neut. 3.* wickedness, villany, mischief
Scientia, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* knowledge; from scio
Scilicet, *adv.* namely, to wit, truly, forsooth; from scire licet
Scindo, scindere, scīdi, scissum, *verb act. 3.* to rend, to cut, to tear
Scio, scire, scīvi, scītum, *verb act. 4.* to know
Scirpeus, a, um, *adj.* of or belonging to bulrushes; from scirpeus
Sciscitor, sciscitāri, sciscitātus sum, *verb dep. 1.* to enquire, to demand, to ask; from scipio
Scrūtor, scrūtāri, scrūtātus sum, *verb dep. 1.* to search diligently, to examine
Scyphus, i, *subs. masc. 2.* a drinking bowl, a cup
Secēdo, secēdere, secēsi, secēsum, *verb neut. 3.* to go

- apart, to withdraw ; from *se* and *cedo*
- Seco, secāre, secūi, sectum or secātum, verb act.** 1. to cut
- Secundō, adv.** a second time, secondly ; from *secundus*
- Secundus, a, um, num. adj.** the second, prosperous, lucky, favourable
- Secūris, is, subs. fem.** 3. an axe or hatchet
- Sed, conj.** but, but also, however
- Sedecias, æ, prop. subs. masc.** 1. Sedecias, a man's name
- Sēdeo, sēdere, sēdi, sessum, verb neut.** 2. to sit, to settle, to remain ; from *sedes*
- Sēdes, is, subs. fem.** 3. a seat, a habitation
- Sēditio, ōnis, subs. fem.** 3. a mutiny, an insurrection, sedition
- Sēdo, sēdāre, sēlāvi, sēdātum, verb act.** 1. to allay, to ease, to quiet
- Sēdūlō, adv.** honestly, carefully ; from *sedulus*
- Seges, ētis, subs. fem.** 3. a crop, standing corn, a multitude
- Sella, æ, subs. fem.** 1. a seat, a chair
- Semei, prop. subs. masc. indecl.** Semei, a man's name
- Semel, adv.** once, all at once
- Semper, adv.** always, continually, forever
- Sempiternus, a, um, adj.** endless, everlasting ; from *semper* and *eternus*
- Sēmus, i, prop. subs. masc.** 2. Shem, the son of Noah
- Senectus, tūtis, subs. fem.** 3. old age ; from *senex*
- Senesco, senescere, senui, verb neut.** 3. to wax old, to decay ; from *senex*
- Senex, senis, subs. com. gen.** 3. an old man or woman
- Sensim, adv.** by degrees ; from *sentio*
- Sententia, æ, subs. fem.** 1. an opinion, a sentiment ; from *sentio*
- Sentio, sentīre, sensi, sensum, verb act.** 4. to perceive, to feel, to see
- Sēpēlio, sēpelīre, sepelīvi, sepultum, verb act.** 4. to bury
- Sēpōno, sēpōnēre, sēpōsui, sēpōstum, verb act.** 3. to lay apart, to distinguish, to send away ; from *se* and *pono*
- Septem, num. adj. indecl.** seven
- Septies, num. adv.** seven times ; from *septem*
- Septimus, a, um, num. adj.** the seventh ; from *septem*
- Septuāginta, num. adj. indecl.** seventy
- Sepulcrum, i, subs. neut.** 2. a sepulchre, a tomb, a grave ; from *sepelio*
- Sepultura, æ, subs. fem.** 1. burial ; from *sepelio*
- Sequor, sequi, secutus sum, verb dep.** 3. to follow, to ensue, to pursue
- Sera, æ, subs. fem.** 1. a bolt, a lock, a bar,
- Sermo, ōnis, subs. masc.** 3. a speech, a conversation
- Serpens, ntis, subs. com. gen.** 3. a serpent ; from *serpo*
- Serra, æ, subs. fem.** 1. a saw
- Servitus, tūtis, subs. fem.** 3. slavery, bondage ; from *servio*
- Servo, servāre, servāvi, servātum, verb act.** 1. to keep, to preserve, to save

Servus, i, *subs. masc. 2.* a slave, a servant
Sex; *num. adj. indecl.* six
Sexāginta, *num. adj. indecl.* sixty
Sexcenti, e, a, *num. adj. plur.* six hundred; from sex and centum
Sextus, a, um, *num. adj.* the sixth
Si, *conj.* if
Sic, *conj.* so, thus
Siccus, a, um, *adj.* dry, thirsty
Sicēra, e, *subs. fem. 1.* strong drink
Significo, significāre, significāvi, significātum, *verb act.* 1. to signify, to give notice; from signum and facio
Signum, i, *subs. neut. 2.* a sign, a mark, a standard, a signal
Sileo, silēre, silui, *verb neut.* 2. to be silent
Simeon, ōnis, *prop. subs. masc. 3.* Simeon
Simila, e, *subs. fem. 1.* flour, fine meal
Similis, is, e, *adj.* like
Similiter, *adv.* in like manner, likewise; from similis
Similitudo, dinis, *subs. fem. 3.* similitude, resemblance; from similis
Simon, ōnis, *prop. subs. masc. 3.* Simon
Simplex, plēis, *adj.* simple, single, sincere, honest
Simul, *adv.* at the same time
Simulatio, ōnis, *subs. fem. 3.* a dissembling, a pretence
Simulo, simulāre, simulāvi, simulātum, *verb act.* 1. to feign, to resemble
Sin, *conj.* but if; from ni and non

Sina, e, *prop. subs. fem. 1.* Sinaï, the name of a mountain
Sincērus, a, um, *adj.* sincere, pure, clean
Sine, *prep. gov. abl.* without
Singularis, is, e, *adj.* single, singular; from singulus
Singuli, e, a, *adj. plur.* each, every, one by one
Siniater, tra, trum, *adj.* that is on the left hand, unlucky
Sinistra, e, *subs. fem. 1.* the left hand
Sino, sinēre, sivi, situm, *verb act.* 3. to suffer, to allow
Situs, a, um, *adj.* situated, placed
Socer, -eri, *subs. masc. 2.* a father-in-law
Socia, e, *subs. fem. 1.* a female companion
Societas, ātis, *subs. fem. 3.* partnership, society; from socius
Socius, i, *subs. masc. 2.* a companion, an associate
Sol, solis, *subs. masc.* the sun
Solātium, ii, *subs. neut. 2.* comfort, consolation
Solemnis, is, e, *adj.* solemn, annual; from soleo and annuus
Soleo, solēre, solui and solitus sum, *verb neut. pass. 2.* to use, to be accustomed
Solitudo, inis, *subs. fem. 3.* solitude, a desert; from solus
Solitus, a, um, *adj.* accustomed, wont, usual; from soleo
Solium, ii, *subs. neut. 2.* a throne, a royal seat
Sollicitus, a, um, *adj.* disquieted, anxious
Solum, i, *subs. neut. 2.* the ground, the soil
Solus, a, um, *gen. solius, dat.*

- solī, adj.** alone, only, solitary
Solvo, solvere, solvi, solūtum, verb act. 3. to loose, to resolve, to deliver
Somniātor, ōris, subs. masc. 3. a dreamer; from *somnio*
Somnio, somniāre, somniāvī, somniātum, verb neut. and act. 1. to dream; from *somnium*
Somnium, ii, subs. neut. 2. a dream; from *somnus*
Somnus, i, subs. masc. 2. sleep, rest
Sōnātus, us, subs. masc. 4. a sound, a noise; from *sono*
Sōno, sōnāre, sōnāvī, sōnātum, verb neut. 1. to sound, to make a noise
Sōpor, ōris, subs. masc. 3. a deep sleep, a sleepy dose
Sōror, ōris, subs. fem. 3. a sister
Spātium, ii, subs. neut. 2. a space, a time
Spēcies, ei, subs. fem. 5. appearance, aspect, pretence
Spēcimen, inis, subs. neut. 3. a proof, an instance; from *specio*
Spectāctilum, i, subs. neut. 2. a spectacle, a sight; from *specto*
Specto, spectāre, spectāvī, spectātum verb act. 1. to look at, to tend, to behold, to consider; from *specio*
Spēlunca, æ, subs. fem. 1. a cave
Sperno, spernere, sprēvī, sprētum, verb act. 3. to despise, to disdain, to slight
Spēro, spērāre, spērāvī, spērātum, verb act. 1. to hope, to trust, to expect
Spes, ei, subs. fem. 5. hope, expectation
Spīca, æ, subs. fem. 1. an ear of corn
Spīna, æ, subs. fem. 1. a thorn
Spīritus, us, subs. masc. 4. breathing, air, wind, spirit; from *spiro*
Spīro, spīrāre, spīrāvī, spīrātum, verb neut. 1. to breathe
Splendīdē, adv. clearly, honourably, magnificently; from *splendidus*
Splendīdus, a, um, adj. bright, splendid, magnificent; from *splendo*
Spōlio, spōliāre, spōliāvī, spōliātum verb act. 1. to bereave, to spoil
Spōlium, ii, subs. neut. 2. spoil taken from the enemy
Spondeo, spondere, spōpondi, sponsum, verb act. 2. to promise freely, to be surety for, to betroth
Sponte, ablat. of one's own accord
Squāma, æ, subs. fem. 1. a scale of a fish, a thin plate in a coat of mail
Squāmātus, a, um, adj. scaly, full of scales; from *squama*
Stātim, adv. immediately, presently; from *sto*
Stātua, æ, subs. fem. 1. a statue, an image; from *sto*
Stātuo, stātūere, stātūvī, stātūtum, verb act. 3. to resolve, to determine, to place; from *sto*
Stātūra, æ, subs. fem. 1. stature, height, size; from *sto*
Stātus, us, subs. masc. 4. a posture, a manner, a state; from *sto*

Stella, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a star, a constellation
Stercus, ōris, *subs. neut.* 3. dung, ordure
Stérilis, ia, e, *adj.* barren, unfruitful
Stímulo, stímulāre, stímulāvi, stímulātum, *verb act* 1. to goad, to incite, to instigate; from stimulus
Stipendiārius, a, um, *adj.* tributary; from stipendium
Stirps, rpis, *subs. fem.* 3. the stock of a tree, race, lineage
Sto, stāre, stēti, statum, *verb neut.* 1. to stand
Strēnuè, *adv.* stoutly, courageously; from strenuus
Strēnuus, a, um, *adj.* active, stout, brave
Stridor, ōris, *subs. masc.* 3. noise, creaking; from strideo
Strues; is, *subs. fem.* 3. a heap, a pile; from struo
Stultitia, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. folly; from stultus
Stupendus, a, um, *adj.* stupendous, admirable; from stupeo
Stūpeo stūpēre, stūpui. *verb neut.* 2. to be stupified, to be astonished, to wonder
Suadeo, suadēre, suāsi, suāsum, *verb act.* 2. to advise, to persuade
Suāvis. is, e, *adj.* sweet
Sūbeo, subīre, subii, subītam, *verb neut. irreg.* to undergo to come up; from sub and eo
Sūbitus, a, um, *adj.* sudden
Subjacio, subjicēre, subjēci, subjectum, *verb act.* 3. to lay under, to make subject, to subnit; from sub and jacio
Sublātus, see tollo

Sublēvo, sublēvāre, sublēvāvi, sublēvātum, *verb act.* 1. to lift up; from sub and levo
Submissus, a, um, *adj.* low, submissive, humble; from submitto
Subnixus, a, um, *part.* from subnitor, underpropped, raised up, leaning on; from sub and nitor
Subrīpio, subrīpēre, subrīpi, subreptum, *verb act.* 3. to steal privately, to take away by stealth; from sub and rapio
Subsīdium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. aid, help, succour; from subsideo
Subter, *prep. gov. acc. or abl.* beneath, under
Subverto, subvertēre, subverti, subversum, *verb act.* 3. to overturn, to overthrow, to subvert; from sub and verdo
Succēdo, succēdere, successi, successum, *verb neut.* 3. to come, to succeed, to be next; from sub and cedo
Succendo, succendēre, succendi, succensum, *verb act.* 3. to burn, to inflame, to be angry
Succenseo, succensēre, succensui, *verb neut.* 2. to be angry with; from sub and censeo
Successor, ōris *subs. masc.* 3. a successor; from succedo
Sucoresco, succrescēre, succrēvi, suocerētum, *verb neut.* 3. to grow under, to spring, to grow up; from sub and cresco
Sufficio, sufficēre, suffēci, suffectum, *verb neut. and act.* 3. to suffice, to be sufficient,

to substitute ; from sub and facio

Sui, *pron. subs. of all genders*, of himself, of herself, of itself

Suillus, a, um, *adj.* of or belonging to swine ; from sus

Sum, esse, fui, *verb subs. irreg.* to be, to exist

Summa, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. sovereign power

Summus, a, um, *adj. superl.* of superus, highest, greatest, chief

Sûmo, sûmere, sumpsi, sumptum, *verb act.* 3. to take, to receive

Sumptus, us, *subs. masc.* 4. charge, expense ; from sumo

Sûpellex, lectilis, *subs. fem.* 3. household stuff, furniture

Sûper, *prep gov. acc. or abl.* upon, above

Sûperbia, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. pride, arrogance

Sûperbio, sûperbire, sûperbivi, sûperbitum, *verb neut.* 4. to be proud, to vaunt ; from superbus

Sûperbus, a, um, *adj.* proud, stately, arrogant

Sûpernè, *adv.* from above ; from super

Sûpèro, sûpèrâre, sûpèrâvi, sûpèrâtum, *verb act.* 1. to overcome, to overtop ; from super

Sûperstes, ûtis, *adj.* surviving, remaining alive ; from supersto

Sûpersûtio, ônis, *subs. fem.* 3. superstition, vain fear.

Sûpersum, sûpèresse, sûper-fui, *verb irreg.* to remain, to abound, to be over ; to survive ; from super and sum

Suppedito, suppeditare, suppeditavi, suppeditatum, *verb act.* 1. to supply, to furnish, to afford

Suppèto, suppètère, suppèti-vi, suppètitum, *verb act.* 3. to be sufficient, to help ; from sub and peto

Supplex, supplëcis, *adj.* suppliant ; from sub and plico

Suppliciter, *adv.* suppliantly ; from supplex

Supplicium, ii, *subs neut.* 2. punishment, a supplication, a sacrifice ; from supplex

Suppôno, suppônère, suppôsui, suppôsitum, *verb act.* 3. to put under, to put in place of ; from sub and pono

Supporto, supportâre, supportâvi, supportâtum, *verb act.* 1. to convey, to carry, to support ; from sub and porto

Suprêmus, a, um, *adj. superl.* of superus, highest, last

Surgo, surgère, surrexi, surrectum, *verb neut.* 3. to arise, to get up, to grow, to begin ; from sursum and erigo

Suscipio, suscipère, suscepî, susceptum, *verb act.* 3. to take, up, to undertake, to take upon one ; from sub and capio

Suspendo, suspendère, suspendi, suspensum, *verb act.* 3. to hang up, to gibbet, to delay ; from sub and pendeo

Sustineo, sustinère, sustinûi, sustentum, *verb act.* 2. to hold up, to sustain, to support ; from sub and teneo

Suus, a, um, *pron. adj.* his, hers, theirs, his own, her own, their own ; from

Sylva, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a wood
Sylvestris, is, e, *adj.* of or be-
 longing to wood, woody,
 wild; from *sylva*

Syria, æ, *prop. subs. fem.* 1.
 Syria, the name of a coun-
 try

T

Täbernäcūlum, i, *subs. neut.*
 2. a tabernacle, a tent;
 from *taberna*

Tābūla, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a ta-
 ble, a board, a picture

Tāceo, tācēre, tācui, tācētum,
verb. neut. 2. to be silent

Tācētus, a, um, *adj.* silent,
 quiet, dumb; from *taceo*

Tālentum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. a
 talent

Tam, *adv.* so, so much

Tāmen, *conj.* however, yet,
 notwithstanding

Tandem, *adv.* at length, at
 last, pray

Tandiu, *adv.* so long; from
tam and *diu*

Tango, tangēre, tēgi, tactum,
verb. act. 3. to touch

Tanquam, *adv.* as, as if;
 from *tam* and *quam*

Tantōpēre, *adv.* so much, so
 greatly; from *tantus* and *opus*

Tantūm, *adv.* so much, only;
 from *tantus*

Tantummodo, *adv.* only;
 from *tantus* and *modus*

Tantus, a, um, *adj.* so great,
 so much

Tardiūs, *adv.* too slow; from
tardus

Tālus, a, um, *adj.* slow, tar-
 dy, dull

Tēgo, tēgēre, texi, tectum,

verb. act. 3. to cover, to pro-
 test

Tēla, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a web

Tēlum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. a dart,
 a weapon

Temerē, *adv.* rashly, inconsi-
 derately

Templum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. a
 temple

Tempus, ōris, *subs. neut.* .
 time, opportunity

Tēneo, tēnēre, tēnui, tentum,
verb. act. 2. to hold fast, to
 hold or keep

Tento, tentāre, tentāvi, ten-
 tātum, *verb. act.* 1. to feel, to
 prove, to try

Tergum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. the
 back

Terra, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. the
 earth

Terrestris, is, e, *adj.* earthly,
 terrestrial; from *terra*

Terribilis, is, e, *adj.* terrible,
 dreadful; from *terreo*

Terrificus, a, um, *adj.* dread-
 ful, frightful; from *terreo*
 and *facio*

Terror, ōris, *subs. masc.* 3.
 terror, fear, dread

Tertiō, *adv.* the third time;
 thirdly; from *tertius*

Tertius, a, um, *num. adj.*
 the third

Testa, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. an
 earthen pot, a pot

Testāceus, a, um, *adj.* made
 of earth or tile baked; from
testa

Testimōnium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2.
 testimony, evidence; from
testis

Testis, is, *subs. com. gen.* 3.
 a witness, an evidence

Testor, testāri, testātus sum,
verb. dep. 1. to bear witness,

- to attest, to call to witness;
from testis
- Texo**, *texere*, *texui*, *textum*,
verb act. 3. to weave, to
knit
- Thus**, *ūris*, *subs. neut.* 3.
frankincense, incense
- Tigris**, *is*, *prop. subs. masc.* 3.
the river Tigris
- Timeo**, *timēre*, *timui*, *verb*
act. and *neut.* 2. to fear, to
dread, to be afraid of
- Timor**, *ōris*, *subs. masc.* 3. fear,
dread, cowardice; from *timeo*
- Tingo**, *tingere*, *tinxi*, *tinctum*,
verb act. 3. to dye, to stain
- Tinnio**, *tinnire*, *tinnivi*, *tinnitum*,
verb neut. 4. to ring,
to jingle, to tingle
- Tobias**, *æ*, *prop. subs. masc.*
1. Tobit, a man's name
- Tōga**, *æ*, *subs. fem.* 1. a gown
- Tōlĕro**, *tōlĕrāre*, *tōlĕrāvi*, *tōlĕrātum*,
verb act. 1. to bear, to suffer, to endure
- Tollo**, *tollĕre*, *sustulī*, *sublātum*,
verb act irreg. to take
up, to raise, to take
- Tondeo**, *tondĕre*, *tōndi*, *tonsum*,
verb act. 2. to clip, to
fleece
- Tonitru**, *subs. neut.* 4. thun-
der; from *tono*
- Tormentum**, *i*, *subs. neut.* 2,
an engine, torment
- Torqueo**, *torquĕre*, *torsi*, *tor-
tum*, *verb act.* 2. to writhe,
to twist, to whirl, to hurl,
to torture
- Torquis**, *is*, *subs. masc.* and
fem. 3. a chain for the neck,
a gartand; from *torqueo*
- Torreo**, *torrĕre*, *torrui*, *tortum*,
verb act. 2. to roast,
to parch
- Tōt**, *adj. indecl. plur.* so many,
as many. Tot, quot, as
many as
- Tōtĭdem**, *adj. plur. indecl.* as
many; from tot and idem
- Tōtus**, *a*, *um*, *adj. gen. tōtius*,
dat. tōti, the whole, all
- Trādo**, *trādĕre*, *trādidi*, *trādītum*,
verb act. 3. to deliver,
to deliver up, to surrender;
from trans and do
- Trāho**, *trāhĕre*, *traxi*, *tractum*,
verb act. 3. to draw,
to drag
- Trāſcio**, *trāſcĕre*, *trāſeci*, *trā-
jĕctum*, *verb act.* 3. to car-
ry over, to pass over, to
pierce through; from trans
and jacio
- Tranquillitas**, *tātis*, *subs. fem.*
3. tranquillity, quietness, a
calm; from *tranquillus*
- Tranquillus**, *a*, *um*, *adj.* tran-
quil, calm, quiet
- Transĕro**, *transferre*, *trans-
tūli*, *translātum*, *verb act.*
irreg. to carry from one
place to another, to trans-
fer; from trans and *fero*
- Transfodio**, *transfodĕre*, *trans-
fodi*, *transfōssum*, *verb. act.*
to dig through, to pierce;
from trans and *fodio*
- Trecenti**, *æ*, *a*, *num. adj. plur.*
three hundred; from tres
and centum
- Trĕpidus**, *a*, *um*, *adj.* trem-
bling, fearful
- Tres**, *es*, *ia*, *num. adj. plur.*
three
- Tribuo**, *tribuĕre*, *tribui*, *tribū-
tum*, *verb act.* 3. to give, to
attribute, to bestow
- Tribus**, *ūs*, *subs. fem.* 4. a
tribe; from tres
- Tribūtum**, *i*, *subs. neut.* 2. tri-
bute, custom, impost; from
tribuo

Triginta, *num. adj. indecl.* thirty

Triphe, *onis, prep. subs. masc.*

8. Triphe, a man's name

Tristis, *is, e, adj. sad, sorrowful, grave*

Triticum, *ei, subs. neut. 2.* wheat; from *tere*

Trucidō, *trucidāre, trucidāvi, trucidātum, verb act. 1.* to murder, to kill, to massacre; from *trux* and *cardo*

Truncus, *a, um, adj. cut short, mutilated, maimed*

Tu, *pron. subs. com. gen.* Thou

Tuba, *æ, subs. fem. 1.* a trumpet

Tueor, *tuēri, tultus or tūtus sum, verb dep. 2.* to behold, to defend, to keep

Tum, *adv.* then

Tumētipse, *pron. thou, thyself; from tu, and met, and ipse*

Tunc, *adv.* then

Tunica, *æ, subs. fem. 1.* a coat, a vest, a tunic

Turba, *æ, subs. fem. 1.* a crowd, a multitude

Turbo, *turbāre, turbāvi, turbātum, verb act. 1.* to disturb, to confound; from *turba*

Turpis, *is, e, adj. base, shameful, filthy, nasty*

Turpitudō, *inis, subs. fem. 3.* dishonesty, baseness; from *turpis*

Turris, *is, subs. fem. 3.* a tower

Tūte, *thou, thyself; from tu and the syllabic adjection te*

Tūtus, *a, um, adj. safe, secure; from tueor*

Tuus, *a, um, pron. adj. thy, thine; from tu*

Tympanum, *i, subs. neut. 2.* a timbrel, a drum

Tyrannus, *i, subs. masc. 2.* a king, a tyrant

U

Ubertas, *ātis, subs. fem. 3.* fruitfulness, plenty; from *uber*

Ubi, *adv.* where, when? also a *conj.* as soon as

Ubinam, *adv.* where? from *ubi* and *nam*

Ulciscor, *ulcisci, ultus sum, verb dep. 3.* to take revenge on, to avenge

Ullus, *a, um, adj. gen. ullius, dat. ulli, any, any one; from unus*

Ultio, *ōnis, subs. fem. 3.* a revenging; from *ulciscor*

Uktor, *ōris, subs. masc. 3.* an avenger, a revenger; from *ulciscor*

Ultra, *prep. gov. accus.* beyond, on the farther side

Umbra, *æ, subs. fem. 1.* a shadow, a shade

Unā, *adv.* together, along with, at the same time; from *unus*

Unde, *adv.* from whence, whence, how?

Undecim, *num. adj. indecl.* eleven; from *unus* and *decem*

Undecimus, *a, um, num. adj.* the eleventh; from *undecim*

Unguo, *unguere, unxi, unctum, verb act. 3.* to anoint, to perfume, to smear

Unicē, *adv. singulary, entirely; from unicui*

Unicus, *a, um, adj. one, alone, only, chief; from unus*

Unlversus, a, um, *adj.* all, universal; from unus and verto

Unquam, *adv.* ever, at any time

Unus, a, um, *num. adj.* one

Unusquisque, unaquæque, unumquodque, *pron. adj.* every one; from unus, quis, and que

Urbs, urbis, *subs. fem.* 3, a city

Urias, æ, *prop. subs. masc.* 1. Uriah, a man's name

Urna, æ, *subs. fem.* 1, a water pitcher, a pot, an urn

Ursus, i, *subs. masc.* 2, a bear

Usque, *adv.* continually, always, even till, as far as, as long as

Usûra, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. usury, interest, use; from utor

Usurpo, usurpâre, usurpâvi, usurpâtum, *verb act.* 1. to use often, to usurp; from utor

Usus, ūs, *subs. masc.* 4. use, practice, profit; from utor

Ut, *conj.* that, as how; with the *subjunct.* that; with *indicat.* as

Uterque, utrâque, utrumque, *adj.* each, either of two

Uterus, i, *subs. masc.* 2. the womb

Uti, *conj.* that, to the end that, as, even as

Utilis, is, e, *adj.* useful, convenient, profitable; from utor

Utinam, *conj.* oh that, I wish

Utor, ūti, ūsus sum, *verb dep.* 3. to use

Utpote, *adv.* considering, inasmuch as

Utrique, *adv.* on both sides

Uva, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a grape, a cluster

Uxor, ōris, *subs. fem.* 3. a wife

V

Vacca, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a cow

Vādo, vādēre, vāsi, vāsūm, *verb neut.* 3. to march, to go

Vādum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. a ford, a shallow; from vado

Vagiens, ntis, *pres. part.* of vagio, crying

Vāgus, a, um, *adj.* wandering, vagabond; from vago

Valdē, *adv.* very much, greatly

Valēdico, valēdicere, valēdixi, valēdictum, *verb act.* 3. to bid farewell; from valeo and dico

Vāleo, vālēre, vālui, vālūtum, *verb neut.* 2. to be well, to prevail

Vālētūdo, ūis, *subs. fem.* 3. health; from valeo

Vālīdus, a, um, *adj.* strong, powerful; from valeo

Vārius, a, um, *adj.* various, different, changeable

Vas, vāis, *subs. neut.* 3. a vessel; plur. vāsa, ōrum

Vasto, vastāre, vastāvi, vastāfūm, *verb act.* 1. to lay waste, to destroy, to ravage

Vastus, a, um, *adj.* vast, huge, desolate

Vātes, is, *subs. masc.* 3. a prophet

Vectīgal, ālis, *subs. neut.* 8. custom, a tax

Vehemens, ntis, *adj.* vehem-

- ment, immoderate, impetuous, fierce; from *veho*
- Vehementer**, *adv.* vehemently, violently
- Vehementius**, *adv. comp.* more vehemently
- Vēho**, *vēhēre*, *vexi*, *vestum*, *verb act.* 3. to carry
- Vēnatio**, *ōnis*, *subs. fem.* 3. hunting; from *venor*
- Vēnātor**, *ōris*, *subs. masc.* 3. a huntsman, a hunter; from *venor*
- Vendo**, *vendēre*, *vendīdi*, *venditum*, *verb act.* 3. to sell; from *ventum* and *do*
- Vēnēror**, *vēnērāri*, *vēnērātus sum*, *verb dep.* 1. to reverence, to worship, to venerate
- Vēnia**, *æ*, *subs. fem.* 1. pardon, leave, permission
- Vēnio**, *vēnīre*, *vēni*, *vēntum*, *verb neut.* 4. to come, to arrive, to go
- Venter**, *tris*, *subs. masc.* 3. the belly, the stomach
- Ventus**, *i*, *subs. masc.* 2. the wind
- Vepres**, *is*, *subs. masc.* 3. a briar, a bramble
- Verber**, *ēris*, *subs. neut.* 3. a scourge, a blow, a stroke
- Verbum**, *i*, *subs. neut.* 2. a word
- Verē**, *adv.* truly; from *verus*
- Vēreor**, *vērēri*, *vērēris sum*, *verb dep.* 2. to fear, to be in fear of, to reverence
- Vērītas**, *atis*, *subs. fem.* 3. truth, verity; from *verus*
- Vermis**, *is*, *subs. masc.* 3. a worm
- Verū**, *conj.* but, truly, indeed; from *verus*
- Vertex**, *icis*, *subs. fem.* 3. the top, the summit, the crown of the head
- Verto**, *vertēre*, *verti*, *versum*, *verb act.* 1. to turn, to change
- Vērum**, *i*, *subs. neut.* 2. the truth
- Vērus**, *a*, *um*, *adj.* true, real
- Vescor**, *vesci*, *pastus sum*, *verb dep.* 3. to live upon, to eat
- Vespērus**, *i*, *subs. masc.* 2. the evening star, the evening; from *vesper*
- Vester**, *tra*, *trum*, *pron. adj.* your, yours; from *tu*
- Vestio**, *vestīre*, *vestīvi*, *vestitum*, *verb act.* 4. to clothe, to cover; from *vestis*
- Vestis**, *is*, *subs. fem.* 3. a garment
- Vēto**, *vētāre*, *vētui*, *vētūm*, *verb act.* 1. to forbid, to hinder
- Vexo**, *vexāre*, *vexāvi*, *vexātum*, *verb act.* 1. to harass, to vex
- Via**, *æ*, *subs. fem.* 1. a way, a road, a street
- Vibro**, *vibrāre*, *vibrāvi*, *vibrātum*, *verb act.* 1. to shake, to brandish, to vibrate
- Vicīnus**, *a*, *um*, *adj.* neighbouring; from *vicus*
- Victor**, *ōris*, *subs. masc.* 3. a victor, a conqueror; from *vinco*
- Victōria**, *æ*, *subs. fem.* 1. victory; from *vinco*
- Victus**, *us*, *subs. masc.* 4. sustenance, food, a living; from *vivo*
- Videō**, *vidēre*, *vidi*, *visum*, *verb act.* 2. to see, to look
- Videor**, *vidēri*, *visus sum*, *verb pass. and depon.* 2. to be seen, to seem, to appear
- Viginti**, *num. adj. indecl.* twenty

- Vīls, is, e, adj.** vile, paltry, cheap
Vincio, vincire, vixi, victum, verb act. 4. to bind
Vinco, vincere, vici, victum, verb act. 3. to conquer, to overcome
Vinculum, i, subs. neut. 2. a chain, a bond; from vincio
Vindico, vindicare, vindicavi, vindicatum, verb act. 1. to revenge, to punish, to defend, to deliver; from vindex
Vinea, æ, subs. fem. 1. a vine, a vineyard; from vinum
Vinum, i, subs. neut. 2. wine
Violentus, a, um, adj. violent, forcible; from vis
Violo, violare, violavi, violatum, verb act. 1. to violate, to injure, to hurt
Vir, viri, subs. masc. 2. a man, a gentleman, a hero
Vireo, virere, virui, verb neut. 2. to be green, to flourish
Vires, virium, viribus, subs. fem. plur. 3. strength, forces
Virga, æ, subs. fem. 1. a rod, a wand
Virgo, gēnis, subs. fem. 3. a virgin, a maid
Virgultum, i, subs. neut. 2. a young twig; from virga
Virtus, ūtus, subs. fem. 3. virtue, bravery; from vis
Vis, vim, vi, subs. fem. 3. force, violence
Viscus, cēris, subs. neut. 3. a bowel or entrail
Viso, visere, visi, visum, verb act. 3. to go, to see, to visit; from video
Visus, us, subs. masc. 4. sight, a view; from video
- Vita, æ, subs. fem.** 1. life
Vitis, is, subs. fem. 3. a vine
Vitium, ii, subs. neut. 2. vice, wickedness; from vis
Vito, vitare, vitavi, vitatum, verb act. 1. to shun, to avoid
Vitulus, i, subs. masc. 2. a calf
Vivo, vivere, vixi, victum, verb neut. 3. to live, to be alive
Vivus, a, um, adj. alive, living
Vix, adv. scarcely, with difficulty, hardly
Voco, vocare, vocavi, vocatum, verb act. 1. to name, to call
Volito, voltare, voltavi, vōtatum, verb neut. 1. to fly about, to fly up and down; from volo, volare
Volo, velle, volui, verb neut. irreg. to will, to be willing, to wish
Voluntas, ātis, subs. fem. 3. will, good will; from volo
Voluptas, ātis, subs. fem. 3. pleasure, delight; from volo
Vox, vōcis, subs. fem. 3. a voice, a word
Vulgus, i, subs. masc. and neut. 2. the rabble, the mob, the multitude, the common people
Valnus, nēris, subs. neut. 3. a wound
Vulpes, is, subs. fem. 3. a fox
Vultus, us, subs. masc. 4. the countenance, the visage, the face

Z

Zōrōbābel, ēlis, prop. subs. masc. 3. Zorobabel, a man's name







